

MUSIC STUDY EXALTS LIFE

# The **ETUDE** MUSIC MAGAZINE

Price 25 Cents

JUNE 1927

\$2.00 a Year



KREUTZER SONATA

How to Play Staccato — Francis York ♪ ♪ How They Forged Ahead — James Francis Cooke  
♪ How to Get Up a Summer Musicale — R. I. Carver ♪



# Enjoy Your Summer Spare Moments in Profitable Reading

*These Books Offer Every Music Lover, Teacher and Student an Opportunity to Acquire a Wealth of Musical Knowledge by Utilizing Vacation Hours to Good Advantage*

## For Pianists and Lovers of Piano Music

### Great Pianists on Piano Playing

**By James Francis Cooke** Price, \$2.25  
Everyone interested in piano playing, who has not read this very popular book, should secure it immediately. This is a group of study conferences with 28 virtuosos, in which are presented the most modern ideas upon the subjects of technic, interpretation and expression. Full page portraits and short biographic sketches are also included.

### What to Play—What to Teach

**By Harriette Brower** Price, \$2.00  
A very absorbing work. Miss Brower in an interesting and instructive manner discusses pianoforte material from the first beginnings of the work of the great pianists, and the material is grouped in program form.

### Principles of Expression

**By A. F. Christiani** Price, \$2.50  
This is an authoritative book on pianoforte playing. Practically all explanations are illustrated clearly by musical examples. The study of this work gives a full understanding of rhythmical accents, metrical accents, melodic accents, harmonic accents, dynamics and time.

### Basic Principles in Pianoforte Playing

**By Josef Lhévinne** Price, 60 cents  
This work tells how to do many things in piano-playing, stressing touch, tone and accuracy. Practice hints are given. Paper bound.

### Piano Playing with Piano Questions Answered

**By Josef Hofmann** Price, \$2.00  
This is virtually two books. In one, close to 100 pages are an illustrated group of suggestions on artistic piano-playing by one of the greatest living pianists. It also answers direct, 250 questions asked by piano students. A valuable work for reading or reference.

## For the Practical Musician and Music Lover

### Great Men and Famous Musicians On the Art of Music

**By James Francis Cooke** Price, \$2.25  
This interesting volume gives intimate discussions of phases of musical life and of music study by some of the world's greatest intellects. Great creative and executive geniuses have joined with foremost musicians in offering material that is both stimulating and helpful to students and music lovers. In the list of master minds who have contributed valuable advice to this work are the names of Crane, Damrosch, Dohányi, Edison, Gatti Casazza, Jeritz, Modjeski, Ornstein, Schwab, Sousa, Stravinsky, Van Dyke, Wister and many others.

### Musical Progress

**By Henry T. Finck** Price, \$2.00  
Here and abroad this book has been commended and anyone, who by the furthest stretch of imagination may be called a music lover, will find it interesting. It is written in a truly fascinating style and presents a wealth of musical topics in a liberal and enlightened spirit.

### Secrets of the Success of Great Musicians

**By Eugenio Pirani** Price, \$2.00  
This is a biographical work in which the lives of the great composers are viewed from a different angle than usual. It has been well termed a series of inspirational life analyses of great composers. Every page provides entertaining reading, yet at the same time the educational qualities of this work are very high.

### Life Stories of Great Composers

**By R. A. Streetfield** Price, \$2.25  
There are 35 biographies included in this volume, each followed by a chronology of the composer. As a book of reference or for one to read who desires to glean a knowledge of the great composers, this is an excellent work.

### How to Play the Piano

**By Mark Hambourg** Price, \$1.50  
This is a volume well worth possessing, if the reader is at all interested in being an accomplished performer on the pianoforte. It would take many lessons to gain all the advice given by this eminent piano virtuoso in this book which contains material that would cost over twenty times its price if one were to take these lessons in person from Mr. Hambourg.

### The Pianist's Daily Dozen

**By Charles B. Macklin** Price, 50 cents  
In this excellent little work we have an application of the principles of the daily dozen to the development and improvement of the hands in the muscular activities required in piano playing. No better exercises or instructions can be found for acquiring independence and control of the fingers, and the accomplished pianist as well as the beginner will find them most helpful.

### Descriptive Analyses of Piano Works

**By Edw. Baxter Perry** Price, \$2.00  
Instead of working out each analysis upon the structural basis, Mr. Perry has given a poetic, dramatic and historic analysis or description of some of the greatest and best-known piano compositions. This treatment adds to a better understanding of each work or its interpretation.

### Celebrated Pianists of the Past and Present

**By A. Ehrlich** Price, \$2.50  
One hundred and fifty portraits and biographies of European and American pianists of the past and present. A most reliable biographical work.

### Old Foggy, His Musical Opinions and Grotesques

**By James Huneker** Price, \$1.50  
Even though you do not agree with all his opinions, you will enjoy the individuality of expression and the fact that "Old Foggy" does you good in making you think on the topics discussed.

### Standard History of Music

**By James Francis Cooke** Price, \$1.50  
All that is interesting and important in musical lore is here given in the most readable manner. There are forty chapters that might be well termed forty story lessons in the romance of music. Liberally illustrated.

### Music Masters, Old and New

**By James Francis Cooke** Price, \$1.25  
This work covers many of the more modern musical luminaries, about whom nothing is to be found in any other English writing.

### Anecdotes of Great Musicians

**By Francis W. Gates** Price, \$2.00  
Anecdotes are always interesting and the music-lover will enjoy this collection, which consists of around 300 authenticated anecdotes of great composers, players and singers.

### Musical Sketches

**By Elise Polko** Price, \$1.50  
This book is not only entertaining but instructive, since the stories or sketches given of the composers are facts with stories woven around them.

### Music and Morals

**By H. R. Haweis** Price, \$2.25  
This book always will be a great favorite with music-lovers. There are interesting essays on musical subjects and very sympathetic and readable biographies of the great masters and informative chapters on instruments.

## For Followers of the Vocal Art

### How to Succeed in Singing

**By A. Buzzi-Peccia** Price, \$1.50  
An excellent volume by a Master Voice Teacher, who offers valuable advice and suggestions regarding methods, teachers, students, engagements and other features of the vocal art as a profession. Those looking forward to achieving success in a lyric career will get from this book a new light on these subjects in their pursuit of the devious roads to success. In presenting this contribution to the vocal world the author employs his own superb qualifications and a distinct style in writing as a background.

### What the Vocal Student Should Know

**By Nicholas Douty** Price, \$1.00  
This book has obtained great favor because it tells in a concise manner many important things that the vocal student should know. As a conclusion of the work Mr. Douty has given a series of excellent daily exercises for each voice.

### Diction for Singers and Composers

**By Dr. H. Gaines Hawn** Price, \$1.75  
This book covers an important side of the vocal art, and to have true vocal art as well as song writing art, one should follow the advice and suggestions Dr. Hawn gives in this helpful work.

### How to Sing

**By Luisa Tetrazzini** Price, \$2.00  
Perhaps the most brilliant coloratura soprano in recent musical history is responsible for this excellent contribution to the vocal art. In this book she has expressed some of her very positive ideas in a very clear and interesting manner. Surely no student of singing will fail to take advantage of this opportunity to add to his library an exceedingly important and instructive book for continual reference.

### Great Singers on the Art of Singing

**By James Francis Cooke** Price, \$2.25  
Most of the celebrated vocalists of the past 25 years are represented in this volume of advice and vocal experience. There are 27 full page portraits and biographies given. This is a work of absorbing interest to all music lovers and followers of the vocal art.

### Choir and Chorus Conducting

**By F. W. Wodell** Price, \$2.00  
There is much opportunity in the field of choir, chorus and community singing, and orchestra conducting. This book offers profitable information in the preparation of the musician to accept these opportunities.

## For Juvenile Musicians

### Young Folks' Picture History of Music

**By James Francis Cooke** Price, \$1.00  
This is a very recent offering, over which teachers everywhere are enthusing. The high lights of musical history and biography are given in an interesting style that is understood easily by the juvenile. Such a work as this tends to hold the child student's interest in music. A most liberal number of well-printed and interesting pictures are given for the pupil to cut out and paste in the places provided throughout the book. The author has even gone so far as to explain to embryo musicians the manner in which melodies are written, stimulating their original ideas along these lines.

### First Studies in Music Biography

**By Thos. Tapper** Price, \$1.75  
The thinking teacher sees to it that pupils learn as soon as possible something about the lives of great musicians. This book is designed for the teacher to use with pupils. With each composer is given a portrait, other illustrations and a set of questions on the text.

### Pictures from the Lives of Great Composers

**By Thos. Tapper** Price, \$1.50  
While various composers' biographies form the center of this work, there also is woven deftly around each biography contemporary history. This gives the child vivid impressions of the great composers.

## Of Special Interest to Music Teachers

### Mistakes and Disputed Points in Music and Music Teaching

**By Louis G. Elson** Price, \$1.50  
The many subjects, regarding which there frequently are disagreements, are straightened out by the positive information in this book, which covers all the essential points from acoustics and notation to piano technic and orchestration.

### Stories of Standard Teaching Pieces

**By Edw. Baxter Perry** Price, \$2.00  
With the information in this book teachers can provide that touch of romance, anecdote and educational information that gives zest to the lessons upon standard teaching pieces.

### What to Teach at the Very First Lesson

**By John M. Williams** Price, 60 cents  
There are chapters in this thoroughly practical book that tell us just what to do in teaching Notation, Rhythm and Technique. Others tell how to practice and the proper considerations in giving assignments, etc. This book will pilot the young teacher through the shoals of getting pupils started right.

### Elementary Piano Pedagogy

**By Charles B. Macklin** Price, \$1.50  
In this day and age there are too many other attractions that make it difficult to hold the pupils' interest, if the teacher has not studied the psychology of the situation and has not learned how to prescribe individually for each pupil. Every teacher will get many times the value of this book in advice and suggestions that will be obtained from it.

**THEODORE PRESSER CO.**

1712-1714 Chestnut Street  
PHILADELPHIA, PA.

Everything in Music Publications

MUSIC PUBLISHERS AND DEALERS



The Greatest Collection of Piano Music in the World

MASTERPIECES OF PIANO MUSIC

This book is established beyond question as the most important collection of piano music in the world for teacher, student or amateur music lover. It comprises 536 pages of the best classical, modern, light, sacred and operatic piano music, containing 218 compositions by the greatest masters. Recently purchased for \$10,000 by the Muml Publishing Co. and republished on splendid paper with durable and attractive paper and cloth bindings.

Read This Complete Contents of 218 Musical Masterpieces

Classic Compositions

Adagio "Moonlight Sonata".....Beethoven

Alla Turca.....Mozart

Andante (Orfeo).....Gluck

An Alexis.....Hummel

Berceuse.....Gounod

Berceuse.....Kjerulf

Bourrée.....J. S. Bach

Bourrée (Alceste).....Gluck

Confidence.....Gluck

Consolation No. 5.....Liszt

Consolation.....Mendelssohn

Evening Song Op. 23.....Schumann

Für Elise.....Beethoven

Gavotte.....Gossec

Gavotte.....Lully

Gipsy Rondo.....Haydn

Gondola, La.....Henselt

Happy Farmer, The.....Schumann

Last Thought.....Weber

Loure.....J. S. Bach

Love Dream, A.....Liszt

Love Song.....Henselt

Marche Militaire.....Schubert

Mazurka Op. 7, No. 1.....Chopin

Minuet (Divertimento).....Mozart

Minuet in G.....Beethoven

Minuet in A.....Boccherini

"Minute" Waltz.....Schubert

Moment Musical Op. 94.....Schubert

Nocturne Op. 9, No. 2.....Chopin

Nocturne Op. 55, No. 1.....Chopin

Nocturne in Bb.....Field

Prelude in C.....J. S. Bach

Prelude Op. 28, No. 4.....Chopin

Prelude Op. 28, No. 6.....Chopin

Prelude Op. 28, No. 20.....Chopin

Remembrance.....Schumann

Rondo Espressivo.....P. E. Bach

Sarabande.....Handel

Serenade.....Haydn

Serenade.....Schubert

Shimmer Song.....Schumann

Spinning Song.....Mendelssohn

Spring Song.....Mendelssohn

Tambourin, Le.....Rameau

Modern Compositions

A la Bien Aimée.....Schütt

Alla Mazurka.....Nemerowsky

Angelus.....Massenet

Anitra's Dance.....Grieg

Arabesque.....Karganoff

As'e Death.....Grieg

At Sunset.....MacDowell

Au Matin.....Godard

Berceuse.....Delbrück

Berceuse (Jocelyn).....Godard

Berceuse.....Schütt

Cabaletta.....Lack

Canzonetta.....Cui

Canzonetta.....Godard

Chanson Triste.....Tschakowsky

Chant Sans Paroles.....Tschakowsky

Consolation.....Leschetizky

Cradle Song.....Ilyinsky

Crescendo.....Lasson

Elegie.....Yonferoff

En Berçant.....Schütt

Erotik Op. 43.....Grieg

Flatt'ner, The.....Chaminade

Flow'net, The.....MacDowell

Habanera.....Chabrier

Humoresque Op. 101, No. 7.....Dvorak

Humoresque Op. 10.....Tschakowsky

Hungarian Dance.....Brahms

In the Wood.....Poldini

Mazurka Op. 54.....Godard

Mazurka Op. 40.....Meyer-Helms

Mazurka Op. 21.....Saint-Saens

Melodie.....Massenet

Melody Op. 18.....Moszkowski

Melody in F.....Rubinstein

Minuet L'Antique.....Padreswki

Moment Musical.....P. Scharwenka

Murmuring Brook.....Poldini

Murmuring Zephyrs.....Jensen

Nocturne.....Borodin

Norwegian Dance.....Grieg

Papillon.....Grieg

Pas d'Amphores.....Chaminade

Petite Valse Op. 10.....Karganoff

Polish Dance Op. 3.....X. Scharwenka

Poupée Valsante.....Poldini

Prelude C# Minor.....Rachmaninoff

Pres de l'Eau.....Blumenfeld

Réverie.....Debussy

Réverie Op. 34.....Schütt

Réverie (Gypsy Suite).....Wormser

Romance.....Jensen

Romance.....Rachmaninoff

Romance Op. 2.....Raff

Romance Op. 44.....Rubinstein

Romance Op. 5.....Tschakowsky

Romance Sans Paroles.....Fauré

Rustle of Spring.....Sinding

Salut d'Amour.....Elgar

Scotch Poem.....MacDowell

Scarf Dance.....Chaminade

Serenade.....Olsen

Serenade.....Pierné

Serenade.....Moszkowski

Silhouette Op. 8.....Dvorak

Souvenir.....Drdla

Spanish Dance.....Moszkowski

Spring Dance.....Grieg

Swan, The.....Saint-Saens

Toreador et Andalouse.....Rubinstein

Träumerei Op. 9.....R. Strauss

Valse Gracieuse Op. 54.....Dvorak

Villanesca.....Granados

Waltz Op. 83.....Durand

Waltzes Op. 39 (Selected).....Brahms

Fifth Nocturne.....Leybach

Flower Song.....Lange

Fontaine, La.....Bohm

Good-Night.....Loeschhorn

Intermezzo Russe.....Franke

Joyous Life.....Spindler

Loin du Bal.....Gillet

Longing.....Kjerulf

Longing for Home.....Jungmann

Love's Dream.....Czibulka

Maiden's Prayer.....Badarzewska

One Heart, One Mind.....Strauss

Paloma, La.....Yradier

Pure as Snow.....Lange

Secret, Le.....Gautier

Simple Aveu.....Thomé

Song of the Robin.....Warren

Stephanie Gavotte.....Czibulka

Sylphes, Les.....Bachmann

Thine Own.....Lange

Turkish Patrol.....Michaelis

Under the Leaves.....Thomé

Valse Bleue.....Margis

Warblings at Eve.....Richards

Waves of the Ocean.....Blake

Zingana, La.....Bohm

Monastery Bells.....Wely

Palms, The.....Fauré

Pilgrim's Song of Hope.....Batiste

Pleyel's Hymn.....Westbrook

Prayer.....Beethoven

Shepherd Boy, The.....Wilson

Operatic Compositions

Anvil Chorus.....Il Trovatore

Aragonaise.....Le Cid

Barcarolle.....Tales of Hoffman

Bridal March.....Lohengrin

Celeste Aida.....Aida

Coronation March.....Le Prophete

Dance of the Hours.....La Gioconda

Drinking Song.....La Traviata

Entr'acte.....Rosamunde

Evening Star.....Tannhäuser

Gavotte.....Mignon

Grand March.....Aida

Grand March.....Norma

Grand March.....Tannhäuser

Habanera.....Carmen

Intermezzo.....Cavalleria Rusticana

Minuet.....Don Juan

Miserere.....Il Trovatore

My Heart at Thy Sweet Voice,.....Samson

Overture.....Poet and Peasant

Pizzicato.....Sylvia

Prayer.....Freischütz

Prayer.....Hansel and Gretel

Quartet.....Rigoletto

Selected Melodies.....William Tell

Sextette.....Lucia

Siciliana.....Cavalleria Rusticana

Valse Lente.....Coppelia

Waltz.....Faust

CLOTH BOUND \$3.00 — or sent postpaid on receipt of price by — PAPER BOUND \$2.00

THE MUMIL PUBLISHING CO.

1140 Broadway, New York City

ZABEL BROTHERS & CO. INC.

MUSIC PRINTERS, ENGRAVERS AND LITHOGRAPHERS

THE MUSIC

Fifth St. and Col

PHILADELPHIA, PA.

SUMMER CORNER

THE "IDEAL LESSONS FOR CHILD TRAINING IN PIANO STUDY"

A series of books supplying the "Ideal Lessons for Child Training in Piano Study" Although written primarily for the child, these books are equally applicable for general use. A working outline of an "Ideal" of the Columbia School of Music, etc.

FINGER by Edna Densmore

Simple, attractive little tone picture may be played without note knowledge.

FINGER by Pearl Marie Bar

Slightly more advanced than the above, also, to promote individual interpretation sense of interval distance and direction.

FINGER by Helen Gilmore

Duets, for teacher and pupil — the first for two pupils of the same grade as well as rhythmic feeling, tends also to give assistance in the development of the arm and finger muscles presented in this form — the music and words.

SONGS FOR ARM AND FINGER

Words by Bertha MacD

In learning to play the piano an important development of the arm and finger muscles presented in this form — the music and words.

CLAYTON F. 429 South Wabash

THE "WHOLE WORLD" MUSIC SERIES

is the world's premier line of musical collections for piano, violin, organ and other instruments. Each volume contains 256 or more pages devoted to the classical and modern compositions. Printed on engraved plates on clear white paper, and bound in either cloth or paper.

Here is the Complete "Whole World" Collections

Piano Pieces

Modern Piano Pieces.....\$2.00

Dance Music.....3.00

Recital Piano Pieces.....2.00

Piano Duets.....3.00

Light Piano Pieces.....2.00

Concert Piano Pieces (Paper).....5.00

Concert Piano Pieces (Cloth).....1.25

Modern Opera Selections.....1.25

Grand Opera at Home.....1.25

Light Opera at Home.....1.25

Songs Whole World Sings.....2.00

Love Songs.....2.00

Ballads Whole World Sings.....2.00

Violin Pieces.....3.00

Modern Violin Pieces.....5.00

Gilbert & Sullivan at Home.....5.00

Violinist's Book Songs.....\$2.00

Concert Violin Solos.....3.00

Operatic Violin Pieces.....2.00

Standard Violin Concertos.....3.00

Light Violin Pieces.....2.00

Encyclopedia of the Violin.....5.00

Children's Songs.....1.25

Children's Piano Pieces.....1.25

Sacred Music.....1.25

Grand Opera with a Victrola.....1.25

Saxophone Pieces (E♭ Alto).....2.00

Saxophone Pieces (C Melody).....2.00

Saxophone Pieces (B♭ Tenor).....2.00

Organ Pieces (Paper).....3.00

Organ Pieces (Cloth).....5.00

American Home Music Album.....5.00

For Sale at all Music Stores

Canada) or sent direct on receipt prices

THE "WHOLE WORLD" Catalogue Sent Free

to every person in the United States (not in Canada) on request. It is an intensely interesting illustrated, containing the titles, complete contents of all the books in the series. Whether you are a teacher, a student or a parent, you will find a number of books in the series, piano, voice, organ, saxophone, etc., which will give you the most satisfactory collection ever used. Mail us a postcard with your name and address and the catalogue will be sent to you by return mail.

APPLETON WHOLE WORLD MUSIC SERIES

35 W. 32nd Street New York City



# EARN A DIPLOMA OR Teacher's Certificate FROM A Recognized School

There are bigger opportunities, higher recognition, greater financial returns waiting for you in Music just as soon as you are prepared for them. In your spare time, in your own home, and without any interference with your regular work, you can make a wonderful investment in your musical equipment that will pay you big dividends.

## WE BRING THE CONSERVATORY TO YOU You Study with the best Teachers in the Country

### Thousands Of Letters Like These In Our Files

A Public School music graduate writes:

"Thank you for prompt delivery of Diplomas. They have been recognized by the State University and a life certificate issued me. Through them I have secured a position with an increase in salary of \$50.00 a month."

Another graduate writes:

"I have just been selected as director of the voice department in a Music College as a result of my lessons with you."

From another one we learn:

"I was elected assistant supervisor of the grades and junior high."

One studying in New York City states:

"I received full two-years' credit for my work with you."

A teacher who has had four courses with us writes:

"The instruction in your Extension Courses is the best possible for one to obtain. The person who knows and can use his knowledge to enable him to do as well and just a little better, usually gets ahead—regardless of the method by which he received his information—whether in college or with a book by an open fire-place, or during his spare moments under the written direction of a teacher a thousand miles away. This is my third year in charge of the Music Department in the Normal School. I have nothing but praise for your courses, which have been of inestimable value to me in my work."

### Study in Your Own Home with the Best Teachers in the Country

No longer is it necessary for the ambitious music student to incur the expense of leaving home to study at an expensive resident conservatory. By the University Extension System the masters methods are taught in the home by easily understood lessons sent by mail.

The Piano student has the lessons of the marvelous teacher, Sherwood. The Cornetist studies with the master Weldon; Crampton trains the voice of the singer; Heft shows how to interpret the soul of music on the Violin; Rosenbecker and Protheroe take the pupil through every phase of the study of Harmony; Protheroe gives his authoritative instruction in Choral Conducting; Frances E. Clark gives the most practical methods in Public School Music; Frederick J. Bacon, the great banjoist; Samuel Siegel, world-renowned mandolinist, and William Foden, famous guitarist, give their methods for mastering these instruments. The History Course, including Analysis and Appreciation of Music, by Glenn Dillard Gunn, and Advanced Composition, by Herbert J. Wrightston, are advanced courses leading to the degree. Ear Training and Sight Singing, by F. B. Stiven.

More than 200,000 ambitious men and women have gained proficiency in these various branches of music by the University Extension Method. And to you we offer the same advantages which were given to them.

### This Is Your Opportunity—Mail the Coupon TODAY!

Fill in the coupon below—send it now for four lessons and our late catalog. We will give you full details of our offer to teachers and students, and the offer calls for samples from one of the courses. Get the catalog and lessons—then decide.

#### UNIVERSITY EXTENSION CONSERVATORY, Dept. A-19 Langley Avenue and 41st Street, Chicago, Illinois

Please send me catalog, four sample lessons and full information regarding course I have marked with an X below.

- |   |                                       |   |
|---|---------------------------------------|---|
| <input type="checkbox"/> Piano, Course for Students     | <input type="checkbox"/> Violin       | <input type="checkbox"/> History of Music     |
| <input type="checkbox"/> Piano, Normal Training         | <input type="checkbox"/> Mandolin     | <input type="checkbox"/> Voice                |
| <input type="checkbox"/> Course for Teachers            | <input type="checkbox"/> Guitar       | <input type="checkbox"/> Public School Music  |
| <input type="checkbox"/> Cornet, Amateur                | <input type="checkbox"/> Banjo        | <input type="checkbox"/> Harmony              |
| <input type="checkbox"/> Cornet, Professional           | <input type="checkbox"/> Organ (Reed) | <input type="checkbox"/> Choral Conducting    |
| <input type="checkbox"/> Ear Training and Sight Singing |                                       | <input type="checkbox"/> Advanced Composition |

Name \_\_\_\_\_ Age \_\_\_\_\_

Street No. \_\_\_\_\_

City \_\_\_\_\_ State \_\_\_\_\_

## University Extension Conservatory

LANGLEY AVENUE and 41st STREET

DEPT. A-19

CHICAGO, ILL.

Please mention THE ETUDE when addressing our advertisers.



# Introducing Another Group of Favorite Piano Composers

By Giving Attention to this Page Each Month Music Teachers, Students and Music Lovers Will Become Acquainted with Worth-while Composers and Their Compositions, Which are Excellent for Teaching, Recital or Diversion

THE SHORT BIOGRAPHICAL SKETCHES, PORTRAITS AND SELECTED LISTS OF COMPOSITIONS OF FOREMOST COMPOSERS, PRESENTED ON THIS PAGE EACH MONTH, ARE BEING REPRODUCED IN WELL-PRINTED FOLDERS. THOSE DESIRING FOLDERS, COVERING THIS OFFERING IN PAST MONTHS, MAY HAVE THEM FREE ON REQUEST.



**B**ORN in Ravenna, Ohio, in 1887 and educated in this country and at the Royal Conservatory at Naples, Italy, Cavaliere FRANCESCO B. DE LEONE located permanently in Akron, Ohio, in the year 1910. He has been, since 1920, director and professor of music at the University of Akron, and the newest "feather in his cap" is the great success of his opera "Alglala."

Mr. de Leone is a fluent writer. His songs, piano pieces, etc., have met with warmest approbation from all quarters; for this composer, with his Italian inheritance, has the true Italian feeling for smooth, lovely melody.

\*\*\*\*\*

**FRANCESCO B. De LEONE**

\*\*\*\*\*

**POLONAISE, In B-flat Minor**

No. 18220 FRANCESCO B. DE LEONE Price, 60 cents  
Grade VI



Notably Successful Compositions of  
FRANCESCO B. DE LEONE

CAT. NO.	TITLE	GRADE	PRICE
18220	Polonaise, In B $\flat$ Minor.....	VI	\$ .60
16331	Blue Bells .....	IV	.25
16359	An Old-Fashioned Dance .....	III $\frac{1}{2}$	.35
17630	A Southern Lullaby .....	IV	.40
18193	An Irish Love Song.....	IV	.25
18402	Valse Caprice, No. 2.....	IV	.50
16332	Trailing Arbutus .....	III $\frac{1}{2}$	.30
18891	In Blossom Time .....	IV	.30
17629	Snowflakes at Play.....	IV	.40
17007	Song of May .....	V	.50
16532	Melody of Hope .....	III $\frac{1}{2}$	.35

\*\*\*\*\*

**GEORG EGGELING**

\*\*\*\*\*

**G**EORG EGGELING, noted German teacher and composer, was born in Braunschweig in 1866. He studied at Emil Breslau's school in Berlin and also privately with Professor Edward Franck. For ten years (1890 to 1900) Herr Eggeling taught in the Breslau school. Since then he has headed a school of his own in the German capital. His writings, largely educational, number about two hundred and fifty opus numbers. He also has a musical lexicon to his credit.

\*\*\*\*\*

**ARTHUR L. BROWN**

\*\*\*\*\*

**A**RTHUR L. BROWN, resident of Pittsburgh, Penna., has the honor of having created one of the most successful of American drawing-room pieces. His "Love Dreams" has been popular for a quarter of a century. Mr. Brown is not a composer by profession, but during most of his life he has been connected with a prominent manufacturing concern. Music is his avocation. He has been a very prolific writer of teaching and drawing-room pieces.

\*\*\*\*\*

**MATHILDE BILBRO**

\*\*\*\*\*

**M**ATHILDE BILBRO, noted teacher, writer and composer, was born in Tuskegee, Alabama, in 1880. For many years now her home has been in Gadsden, Alabama, where, since 1912, she has devoted all her time to composition.

Miss Bilbro's "specialty" is educational books. Her methods of instruction are so wise and so "painless" that only the most stubborn of beginners could fail to enjoy, and benefit by the process.

A Partial List of Charming Compositions by  
GEORG EGGELING

CAT. NO.	TITLE	GRADE	PRICE
9829	Zanzonetta .....	IV	\$ .35
2622	Zingaresca .....	III $\frac{1}{2}$	.45
9188	Hungarian Rondo .....	II $\frac{1}{2}$	.35
928	To Springtime .....	III $\frac{1}{2}$	.40
9508	Coming of Spring .....	IV	.40
9034	Polish Dance .....	IV	.40
927	Spanish Dance .....	III $\frac{1}{2}$	.40
3797	Hare Bells .....	III $\frac{1}{2}$	.35
3722	Mazurka Brilliant .....	IV	.60
3628	Summer Morn, Gavotte .....	III	.45
3765	Waves at Play, Impromptu .....	IV	.50
2126	By the Woodland Brook .....	IV	.50
217	Rose Waltz .....	IV	.50
2885	Melodie .....	IV	.25
9752	Impromptu .....	IV	.40
9712	Hungarian Dance .....	IV	.35
9753	Military Attack .....	IV	.35
9510	Barcarolle .....	IV	.40
9511	Dawn on the Mountains .....	IV	.40
9509	Intermezzo .....	III $\frac{1}{2}$	.35
334	Country Dance .....	III $\frac{1}{2}$	.40
859	A Floral Idyl .....	III $\frac{1}{2}$	.45
706	Humoresque .....	III $\frac{1}{2}$	.50

Brilliant and Melodious Compositions by  
ARTHUR L. BROWN

CAT. NO.	TITLE	GRADE	PRICE
5031	Love Dreams, Reverie .....	V	\$ .50
3811	Hyacinthe, Valse Melodie .....	II	.30
3807	Simplette, Valse Lyrique.....	II	.25
22929	An Old-Fashioned Melody .....	IV	.50
13095	Valse Rubato .....	V	.45
2278	Mazurka Caprice .....	V	.40
3129	Dance of the Elves .....	III	.60
16698	Ma Reine, Mazurka .....	IV	.30
3145	Dance of the Nile Maiden .....	II	.25
3156	Impromptu .....	IV	.30
3138	Egyptian Parade .....	II	.25
3144	A Quiet Moment .....	II	.30
2498	Thine Forever Waltzes .....	III	.60
2237	Petite Valse Romantique.....	III	.30

No. 5031

**LOVE DREAMS, Reverie**

ARTHUR L. BROWN Price, 50 cents  
Grade V



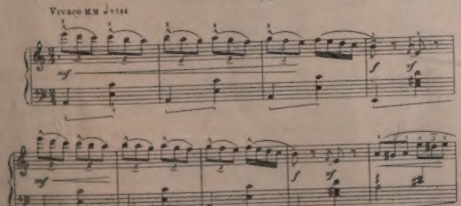
Appealing Piano Numbers of  
MATHILDE BILBRO

CAT. NO.	TITLE	GRADE	PRICE
18292	The Camp .....	II	\$ .25
14192	Poinsettia, Valse .....	III $\frac{1}{2}$	.35
19540	Under the Rose Bower .....	II $\frac{1}{2}$	.25
13163	Arab Dance .....	III	.35
18295	A Jolly Ride .....	II	.25
18291	Swinging .....	II	.20
19541	The Fancy Dress Ball .....	II $\frac{1}{2}$	.25
19542	Jamie Has a Violin .....	II $\frac{1}{2}$	.25
19544	Tea Table Gossip .....	II $\frac{1}{2}$	.20
19543	One Night It Rained .....	II $\frac{1}{2}$	.25
19153	Off to the Camp .....	III	.25
18296	Pygmy Dance .....	II	.25
17135	The Humming Bird, Silhouette .....	III $\frac{1}{2}$	.35
17086	Saucy Sally, Country Dance.....	III $\frac{1}{2}$	.25
18293	I Wonder What the Brook Says!.....	II	.20
18290	'Tis the First of May .....	II	.20
18289	Riding on the Merry-Go-Round.....	II	.25
18294	Summer Is Leaving .....	II	.25
16050	The Castle Goblin, Scherzo .....	III $\frac{1}{2}$	.40
13931	Anita .....	III $\frac{1}{2}$	.40
13930	Omar, Oriental Sketch .....	III $\frac{1}{2}$	.40

No. 22622

**ZINGARESCA**

GEORG EGGELING Price, 45 cents  
Grade III $\frac{1}{2}$



**Theodore Presser Co.**

1712-1714 Chestnut Street  
PHILADELPHIA, PA.

Music Publishers and Dealers

No. 14192

**POINSETTIA, Valse**

MATHILDE BILBRO Price 35 cents  
Grade III $\frac{1}{2}$





# Professional Directory

## EASTERN

**ALBERT BECKER** CARL. VIOLIN INSTRUCTION  
139 West 97th Street, New York City  
Telephone 1620 Riverside

**COMBS** GUSTAVE L. Pianist, Composer, Pedagogue  
610 Steinway Hall, New York City  
(Method combines the Artistic and Scientific)

**DUNNING** Broad St. Conservatory of Music  
Gilbert Haynolds Combs, Director  
1327-31 S. Broad St. Philadelphia, Pa.

**GUICHARD** SYSTEM. Improved Music Study for  
beginners. Normal Training Classes  
Carle Louise Dunning, 8 W. 40th, N.Y.

**LOWER** ARTHUR de—SINGING,  
[from Rudiments to  
Professional Excellence]  
MUSICOLOGIST, LECTURER, 176 Huntington Ave., Boston, Mass.

**MOULTON** JOHN P., Musical Director, Band  
and Orchestra. 217 South 52nd Street,  
Philadelphia, Pa.

**NEW YORK** Mrs. M. B. Piano Instruction  
Studio—Sternberg School  
30 S. 21st St. Philadelphia

**PIANO** School of Music and Arts  
Ralph Leach Sterner, Director  
26 West 86th Street

**RIESBERG** AND SIGHT-READING TAUGHT  
Miss M. Martin, Leschetzky Exponent,  
830 West 95th St., New York, N.Y.  
Telephone Riverside 0192

**VEON** F. W. Piano Instruction based on  
personal instruction by Reinecke,  
Schwarzenka & Liszt.  
N. Y. School of Music and Arts,  
Tel. Schuyler 4140  
26 West 86th St. New York, N. Y.

**VIRGIL** CHARLES Correspondence Instruction,  
Musical Theory, Harmony, Melody Writing,  
Counterpoint and Musical Form.  
Tuition for each course is Twenty Dollars, payable one-half in  
advance—STATE NORMAL SCHOOL, California, Penna.

**VIRGIL** MRS. A. M.  
Piano School and Conservatory  
189 West 72nd St., New York

**SOUTHERN** Mrs. A. K.  
SCHOOL OF MUSIC  
510 West End Ave. New York

**CONVERSE COLLEGE** School of Music, W.  
C. Mayfair, Dean  
Spartanburg, S. C.

**PRINCE** ELLIE IRVING, Normal Teacher.  
Dunning System of Improved Music  
Study. Normal Classes in Mar., June,  
Oct. Leschetzky Technic. 4106 Forest Hill Avenue,  
Richmond, Va.

**SHENANDOAH COLLEGE**  
AND CONSERVATORY OF MUSIC. Rates reasonable.  
Catalog free. In the heart of the Shenandoah Valley.  
Dayton, Virginia

**WESTERN**

**AMERICAN** CONSERVATORY 70 Instructors  
Piano, Voice, Organ, Violin, etc.  
Kimball Hall Chicago

**BROWN** ROY DAVID, American Pianist and Teacher.  
Assistant and successor to the late Emil  
Liebling. 905-906 Lyon & Healy Bldg., Chicago.

**BOYD** ANNA TOMLINSON  
Forty Lessons on Hand Development. Pupils'  
Practice Record Books, and other Materials,  
Unique Correspondence Lessons. Summer Normal, June 20 to  
August 1. 505 Lyon & Healy Bldg., Chicago, Ill.  
6937 34th Street, Berwyn, Ill.

**CHICAGO** Musical College. 60th year. Leading  
School in America. Piano, Vocal,  
Violin, Organ, Theory, P. S. M. 60 E.  
Van Buren St., Chicago.

**CINCINNATI** Conservatory of Music  
Established 1867. Highland Ave.  
and Oak St. Cincinnati, Ohio

**DETROIT** CONSERVATORY OF MUSIC  
1000 Students. 50 Teachers  
1013 Woodward Ave., Detroit, Mich.

**KNOX** Conservatory of Music  
Galesburg, Illinois.  
Catalog free. Wm. F. Bentley, Director

## STANDARD EDUCATIONAL WORKS KNOWN THE WORLD OVER

BEGINNER'S BOOK BY THEO. PRESSER  
School for the Pianoforte—Volume One  
Price, \$1.00

The greatest of first piano instructors.  
STANDARD GRADED COURSE OF STUDIES  
For the Pianoforte By W. S. B. MATHEWS  
In Ten Grades, Ten Volumes  
Price, \$1.00 each

The original and most successful graded course.  
HARMONY BOOK FOR BEGINNERS  
By PRESTON WARE OREM Price, \$1.25  
Every Music Student should have this work.

STANDARD HISTORY OF MUSIC  
By JAMES FRANCIS COOKE Price, \$1.50  
Adopted by many leading schools and colleges.  
Any Presser publication sent for exam-  
ination to interested music teachers.

THEODORE PRESSER CO.  
1712-14 Chestnut St., Philadelphia, Pa.

# THE ETUDE MUSIC MAGAZINE

"Music for Everybody"



## Contents for June, 1927

	PAGE
World of Music.....	415
Editorials .....	417
Staccato, the Spice of Music.....	F. L. York 419
Keeping Up One's Music.....	E. H. Nickelsen 420
Effect of Jazz on Present Day Music.....	W. Spry 420
Magical Symbols of Notation.....	L. Fairchild 420
Glimpse of Jenny Lind.....	A. Walsall 420
Association of Teacher and Pupil.....	C. C. Brown 420
Power of Accidentals Outside the Measure.....	E. F. Marks 421
Perfection for the Pianist.....	A. Pülker 421
The Polka .....	E. H. Pierce 422
Timepiece of Music.....	C. Knetzger 422
Problem of Mixed Time.....	F. H. Warner 422
A Musical "Strike".....	E. H. Thomas 422
How to Deal with "Nerves".....	H. E. Hunt 423
Listening In .....	E. M. Parry 424
A Musical Vacation .....	M. B. Macy 424
Slow Scale Practice.....	E. Mellor 424
"Can You Tell?"—Quiz (See page 473).....	424
A Delightful Summer Musicales.....	R. I. Carver 425
The Phonograph Master Class.....	J. G. Hinderer 426
Romanace of Scales.....	E. Brigham 426
Cadman, the "All-American" Composer.....	M. N. Davis 427
What "To Be in Tune?".....	C. H. Toothman 428
Lucy Learns the Art of Dancing.....	J. Media 428
Too Big for Him.....	R. I. Carver 428
How They Forged Ahead.....	J. F. Cooke 429
Accuracy in Chord Playing.....	R. French 430
"Getting Your Hand In".....	J. H. Duddy 430
Public School Music Department.....	G. L. Lindsay 431
Band and Orchestra Department.....	432
Teachers' Round Table.....	C. G. Hamilton 433
Musical Scrap Book.....	A. S. Garbett 434
Singers' Etude .....	K. Hackett 460
Organists' Etude .....	H. R. Shelley 462
Organ Questions and Answers.....	H. S. Fry 464
Pointers for Musical Parents.....	M. W. Ross 465
Violinists' Etude .....	R. Braine 466
Violin Questions and Answers.....	R. Braine 468
Letters from Etude Friends.....	469
Educational Study Notes.....	E. A. Barrell 470
Summer Class for Children.....	P. J. Leach 471
A Musical Library.....	S. G. Hedges 471
Two-Piano Work.....	H. M. Smith 471
Toy Symphony That Paid.....	G. M. Stein 473
Make One Hour Count for Two.....	M. C. Kaiser 473
Early Instrumental Music.....	H. E. Elverson 473
Answers to "Can You Tell?" Quiz.....	473
Questions and Answers.....	A. de Guichard 475
The Penny Method.....	J. Clark 479
Junior Etude.....	E. A. Gest 483

## MUSIC

Valse Miniature.....	M. Ewing 435
Devil Dance.....	L. Strickland 436
Merry Chatter.....	W. Aletter 436
Water Lilies (Four Hands).....	R. Friml 438
Here Comes the Parade (Four Hands).....	M. L. Preston 440
Above the Stars.....	R. Krentzlin 442
A Dainty Gavotte.....	N. L. Wright 444
Serbian Fête Day.....	Heller Nicholls 445
Ducks in the Pond.....	J. H. Rogers 446
Black-Eyed Susies.....	A. L. Scarmolin 447
The Performing Bear.....	J. Reiter 448
Sleepy Time.....	O. H. Weddle 449
Menuet No. 2.....	E. Meyer-Helmund 450
In Dreamland (Organ).....	H. P. Hopkins 451
Valse-Intermezzo (Violin and Piano).....	H. Linné 452
Vylda's Lullaby (Vocal).....	L. J. O. Fontaine 454
How the Elephant Got His Trunk.....	F. Peycke 455
In Arcady with Thee (Vocal).....	R. S. Stoughton 456
Ye Must Be Born Again (Vocal).....	Mrs. R. R. Forman 458

# SPECIAL NOTICES AND ANNOUNCEMENTS

## PERSONAL FOR SALE or WANTED

**FOR SALE**—At half price, complete set of nearly new band uniforms. Address Kable Bros. Co., Mt. Morris, Ills.

**FOR SALE**—Virgil practice Clavier, first-class condition, \$25.00. F. O. B. Phillipsburg. Apply: Mrs. Theo. M. Baumann, Phillipsburg, Penna.

**PIANO INSTRUCTRESS** desires to send her pupils in New York City to young lady of ability. Write Ralsman, 291 Broadway, New York, N. Y.

**WANTED**—Competent bandmen with trades or professions—especially printers, dentists or physicians. Address Kable Bros. Co., Mt. Morris, Ills.

**PIANO TEACHERS WANTED**—If you are dissatisfied where you are; if you are planning to go to other fields; if you are coming to California, write to Pokrovsky Institute, Inc. 845 So. Broadway, Los Angeles, Calif., and we may have a position for you.

**PIANIST**—Young man, 30 years, with teaching position; very successful with beginners. First five grades only. Address Pianist, care of ETUDE.

**KOKOMO, IND.**—Thanks for the manuscript of "Why Adam Sinned." R. R.

## ANNOUNCEMENTS

**CORRESPONDENCE HARMONY**—Simple practical. Music composed, send poem. Dr. Wooler, 171 Cleveland Ave., Buffalo, N. Y.

**MUSIC COMPOSED** to your words—Melodies Harmonized—Manuscripts corrected and prepared for publication. R. M. Stults, composer "Sweetest Story Ever Told" and 60 other works, Ridley Park, Pa.

**PAPERS** on musical subjects prepared for club use. Programs arranged. George Brown, Lansdowne, Pa.

**FOLLOW VICTOR HERBERT'S ADVICE: LEARN HARMONY AND COUNTERPOINT**—Harold Sanford, associated for 18 years with the late Victor Herbert, is now conducting a mail course in Harmony and Counterpoint, using the Goetschius System. Send for descriptive circular to Harold Sanford, 172 West 77th Street, New York, N. Y.

**"KEY TO ULTRA-MODERN HARMONY"**—Write for particulars. Edmund Barton, 53 Chestnut St., Claremont, N. H.

# MUSICAL MERCHANDISE AND STRINGS

PROMPT MAIL ORDER SERVICE  
TO ALL PARTS OF THE COUNTRY

**VIOLIN** strings, Violin bows, cases, chin rests, rosin, pegs, mutes, bridges, Violin fingerboard charts, pitch pipes, tuning forks, Mandolin picks, Guitar picks, Ukulele picks, Saxophone reeds, Clarinet reeds, batons, kindersymphon instruments and many other items of musical merchandise are carried in stock, making it possible to give immediate delivery on orders.

Members of Leading Orchestras and Many Violin Teachers use

ETUDE BRAND VIOLIN STRINGS

Three Length E Strings... 15c net  
Two Length A Strings... 15c net  
Two Length D Strings... 15c net  
G Strings, each... 15c net  
30 Strings (1 bundle), E, A or D... 4.00 net

In Hot or Damp Climates Use Presser's "Bandero" Waterproof Violin Strings.

**THEO. PRESSER CO.**  
1712-1714 CHESTNUT STREET  
Philadelphia, Pa.



## Teaching Positions In Our Branches

THE Sherwood Music School now has thirty-four Neighborhood Branches in Chicago, offering positions for advanced students and teachers who are qualified and wish to study and teach at the same time. The rapid expansion of the Neighborhood Branch enrollment makes necessary the addition of a number of new teachers to the Faculty, for the 1927-28 teaching season, beginning in September. These will be engaged from the students and teachers attending the 1927 Summer Session. There are, besides, numerous excellent openings in the thousand and more Extension Branches of the School, located throughout the country.

Ask for details and Application Blank (no obligation), giving information about your previous training, and experience, if any.

## Low Tuition Rates

**\$64.00 to \$96.00**

for eight weeks of private instruction from a renowned artist teacher, a full hour weekly.

**\$120.00**

for membership in six classes (total of ninety-six hours of class instruction from artist teachers), embodying class work necessary for Teacher's Normal Certificate in Piano.

**\$95.00**

for membership in six classes (total of sixty-four hours of class instruction from artist teachers), embodying class work necessary for Teacher's Normal Certificate in Voice.

**\$100.00**

for membership in six classes (total of sixty-four hours of class instruction from artist teachers), embodying class work necessary for Teacher's Normal Certificate in Violin.

**\$70.00**

for the class work necessary to earn a Special Public School Music Teacher's Certificate (total of one hundred twenty hours of class instruction).

—and more limited courses at even lower rates

# 1927 Summer Session

## June 20 · August 13

### Master Classes

*Piano Master Class*, conducted by Andre Skalski, world-famous pianist.

*Voice Master Class*, conducted jointly by Else Harthan Arendt, noted concert and oratorio singer, and Irene Pavloska, Prima Donna, Chicago Civic Opera.

*Violin Master Class*, conducted by P. Marinus Paulsen, noted violin virtuoso, composer and conductor.

### A Faculty of 150 including these and other Artist Instructors



SIDNEY SILBER



GEORGIA KOBER



WALTER KELLER



ANDRE SKALSKI



ELSE HARTHAN ARENDT



LEO PODOLSKY



IRENE PAVLOSKA



P. MARINUS PAULSEN



FREDERIK FREDERIKSEN



LUELLA CANTERBURY



THEODORA TROENDLE



MILDRED FITZPATRICK



EDWIN STANLEY SEDER



ELIZABETH SCHROCK



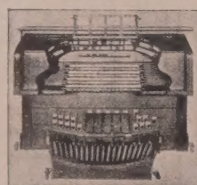
GEORGE RALF KURTZ



TINA MAE HAINES

## Theater Organ

An intensive eight-weeks course, given privately by Mildred Fitzpatrick, popular organist of the Piccadilly Theater, Chicago, known as one of the most successful and highly paid theater organists in the country. For those with those with some training and experience, it leads to qualification for better positions. The training includes actual practice in film accompaniment, the studio equipment including projecting machine and screen. Four-manual movie organs, with tremendous range of stops, are provided for practice purposes.



In writing for your catalogue, please mention The Etude.

Address

# Sherwood Music School

FOUNDED 1895 BY WM. H. SHERWOOD

Fine Arts Building 410 S. Michigan Avenue  
CHICAGO, ILLINOIS

### Public School Music

A six-weeks course, leading to a Special Public School Music Teacher's Certificate, and providing thorough training in Methods, Sight-Singing, Ear Training, Musical Literature, Conducting, Folk Dancing, History of Music, Form, Analysis, Appreciation, and Harmony.

### Other Classes in

Theory, Composition, Accompanying, Orchestra, Conducting, History and Appreciation, Stage Deportment, Choral Conducting, and Church Music, Sight-Singing and Ear Training, Ensemble Playing.

### Certificates—Degrees

The Summer Session courses lead to Teachers' Normal Certificates in Piano, Voice, Violin, Organ; also to Special Public School Music Teacher's Certificate; and are accredited towards the Bachelor of Music Degree. The credits of the Sherwood Music School are issued by authority of the State of Illinois, and the School is on the Accredited List of the Federal Government of the United States for Foreign Students.

### Living Accommodations

Ample provision for good living accommodations at reasonable rates. Students are given all necessary assistance in getting satisfactorily located. The Sherwood Dormitory for Women and Girls offers all the advantages of real home life, in an ideal environment.

### A Friendly Interest

Besides providing all the usual advantages of a center of higher musical learning, the Sherwood Music School takes a friendly, helpful interest in the progress of everyone connected with it.

## Eight Saturday Vacation Excursions



A boat ride on Lake Michigan.



A visit to the Field Museum. (Lecture by curator.)



An automobile ride through Chicago's parks.



A visit to the Art Institute. (Lecture by curator.)



A visit to the Chicago Theatre.



A visit to the Tribune Tower.



A visit to Newberry Library to view ancient musical manuscripts.



A journey in chartered car to Ravinia Park to attend operatic performance. Metropolitan and Chicago Grand Opera stars.



## CATALOG NO. 12617 HEARTSEASE—Mrs. H. H. A. Beach—Grade 6—Price, 30 cents



MORE NUMBERS POPULAR WITH ADVANCED STUDENTS AND ACCOMPLISHED PIANISTS

ROSEMARY AND RUE, by MRS. H. H. A. BEACH—No. 18419—Pr., 50c  
 COASTING, by CECIL BURLING—Cat. No. 14701—Pr., 40 cents  
 HUNGARIAN CONCERT POLKA, by DORE ALPOLDY—No. 9620—Pr., 40c

BY THE WATERS OF MINNETONKA  
 New Concert Transcription by THURLOW LIEURANCE—21912—Pr., 60c  
 FEU FOLLET, by JAS. H. ROGERS—Cat. No. 8292—Pr., 40 cents

# ON TO GREATER MUSICAL ACHIEVEMENT, PROFIT AND PLEASURE



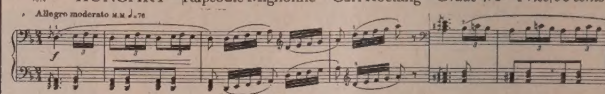
## CATALOG NO. 10351 LOVE DREAMS—Reverie—A. L. Brown—Grade 5—Price, 50 cents



VERY POPULAR COMPANIONS OF "LOVE DREAMS" IN THE FIFTH GRADE GROUP

SHOWER OF STARS, by PAUL WACHS—Cat. No. 4311—Pr., 40 cents  
 AT THE DONNYBROOK FAIR, by J. P. SCOTT—No. 14371—Pr., 30 cents  
 GRANDE VALSE CAPRICE, by H. ENGELMANN—No. 4811—Pr., 61c  
 VALSE BURLESQUE, by CHAS. HUERTER—Cat. No. 18664—Pr., 10 cents

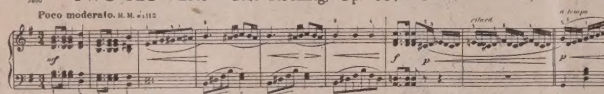
## CATALOG NO. 7014 HUNGARY—Rapsodie Mignonne—Carl Koelling—Grade 4½—Price, 50 cents



THESE NUMBERS ALSO ARE POPULAR WITH PIANISTS IN THIS GRADE

GARDEN OF ROSES, by I. M. RITTER—Cat. No. 16096—Pr., 31 cents  
 VIENNESE REFRAIN—Arranged by W. M. FELTON—No. 10610—Pr., 30c  
 THOUGHTS AT SUNSET, by CHAS. HUERTER—No. 18462—Pr., 21 cents  
 WATER LILIES, by RUDOLF FRIDL—Cat. No. 18740—Pr., 31 cents  
 MELODIE, by GEORG EGELING—Cat. No. 12881—Pr., 21 cents  
 WOODEN SOLDIERS MARCH, by JOSEF HOPMANN—No. 18891—30c

## CATALOG NO. 1800 TWO FLOWERS—Carl Koelling, Op. 364—Grade 3—Price, 30 cents



IMMENSELY SUCCESSFUL THIRD GRADE PIECES FOR STUDY AND RECREATION

APPLE BLOSSOMS, by H. ENGELMANN—Cat. No. 4903—Pr., 40 cents  
 GIANTS, by JAMES H. ROGERS—Cat. No. 1896—Pr., 31 cents  
 YELLOW BUTTERFLIES, by M. LOEB-EVANS—No. 14996—Pr., 31 cents  
 WING POO, by CECIL BURLING—Cat. No. 18128—Pr., 30 cents  
 A DREAM SONG, by R. R. FORMAN—Cat. No. 11798—Pr., 21 cents  
 MATUSHKA, by HEINRICH ENGEL—Cat. No. 4010—Pr., 30 cents

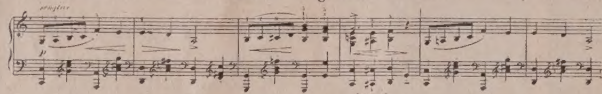
## CATALOG NO. 12048 SEA GARDENS—James Francis Cooke—Grade 4—Price, 35 cents



OTHER GREATLY ENJOYED PIANO COMPOSITIONS OF THIS GRADE

MOON DAWN, by RUDOLF FRIDL—Cat. No. 18737—Pr., 41 cents  
 FIREFLIES, by CHAS. HUERTER—Cat. No. 18413—Pr., 41 cents  
 ARIEL, by C. W. KERN—Cat. No. 5189—Pr., 40 cents  
 THE SAILOR BOY'S DREAM, by W. L. HACHE—No. 1168—Pr., 40 cents  
 THE REETLES DANCE, by ED. HOLST—Cat. No. 8162—Pr., 40 cents  
 TWILIGHT ON THE MOUNTAIN, by F. C. RATHBUN—1491—Pr., 60c

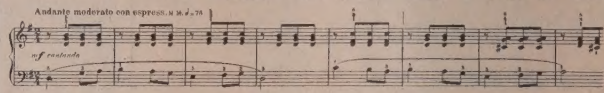
## CATALOG NO. 4010 MELODY OF LOVE—H. Engelmann—Grade 3—Price, 50 cents



SOME MORE BEAUTIFUL NUMBERS OVER WHICH PROGRESSING PIANISTS ENTHUSE

IRIS, by PIERRE RENARD—Cat. No. 7191—Pr., 40 cents  
 NO SURRENDER MARCH, by R. S. MORRISON—No. 8952—Pr., 40 cents  
 WHEN THE LIGHTS ARE LOW, by H. ENGELMANN—1162—Pr., 50c  
 MOONLIGHT REVELS, by CARL ANDRE—Cat. No. 18344—Pr., 41 cents  
 BOBOLINK POLKA, by J. T. WOLOCT—Cat. No. 17919—Pr., 31 cents  
 TWILIGHT SONG, by F. N. SHACKLEY—Cat. No. 8899—Pr., 31 cents

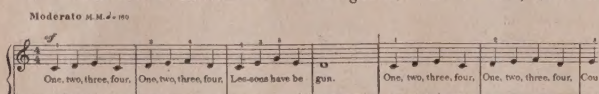
## CATALOG NO. 7211 ROSE PETALS—Romance—Paul Lawson—Grade 2—Price, 25 cents



AND YOUNG PIANISTS ALSO "LOVE" THESE PLEASING NUMBERS

JUNE MORNING, by R. R. FORMAN—Cat. No. 7779—Pr., 31 cents  
 WALTZ OF THE FLOWER FAIRIES, by MARIE CROSBY—7687—30c  
 A MAY DAY, by F. E. RATHBUN—Cat. No. 1410—Pr., 30 cents  
 SALUTE TO THE COLORS, by B. R. ANTHONY—No. 17720—Pr., 31 cents  
 THE SONG OF THE KATYDID, by C. W. KERN—No. 4320—Pr., 21 cents  
 BICYCLE GALOP, by KARL BECHTER—Cat. No. 9008—Pr., 30 cents

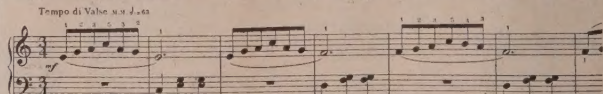
## CATALOG NO. 11976 THE FIRST LESSON—C. W. Krogmann—Grade 1—Price, 30 cents



A FEW OTHER VERY EASY PIECES THAT ARE USED CONSIDERABLY

DAISY CHAINS, by GEO. L. SPAULDING—Cat. No. 7040—Pr., 31 cents  
 SINGING ME HIGH, by N. LOUISE WRIGHT—Cat. No. 19483—Pr., 20 cents  
 DOLLY'S ASLEEP, by R. E. DEER—Cat. No. 7914—Pr., 20 cents  
 MY LESSON TODAY, by GEO. L. SPAULDING—No. 12126—Pr., 21 cents

## CATALOG NO. 6481 AIRY FAIRIES—Geo. L. Spaulding—Grade 1—Price, 30 cents



A FEW MORE PIECES THAT DELIGHT BEGINNING PIANISTS

FOUR LEAF CLOVER WALTZ, by H. ENGELMANN—No. 2262—Pr., 21c  
 SING, ROBIN, SING, by GEO. L. SPAULDING—No. 1786—Pr., 30 cents  
 MAY DAY WALTZ, by L. A. BUGREE—Cat. No. 9632—Pr., 21 cents  
 PLAYFUL KITTENS, by PAUL LAWSON—Cat. No. 6573—Pr., 21 cents

# MELODIOUS, ATTRACTIVE COMPOSITIONS THAT HAVE MADE "MUSIC STUDY ROAD" MORE INTERESTING TO THOUSANDS OF PUPILS



**SUBSCRIPTION PRICE, \$2.00** per year in the United States and Possessions, Argentina, Bolivia, Brazil, Colombia, Costa Rica, Cuba, Dominican Republic, Ecuador, El Salvador, Guatemala, Mexico, Nicaragua, Paraguay, Republic of Honduras, Spain including Balearic Islands, Canary Islands and Possessions in North Africa (Ceuta, Melilla and Tangier) Peru and Uruguay. In Canada, \$2.25 per year. All other countries, \$2.72 per year.

Single copy, Price 25 cents.

**REMITTANCES** should be made by post-office or express money orders, bank check or draft, or registered letter. United States postage stamps are always received for cash. Money sent in letters is dangerous, and we are not responsible for its safe arrival.

**DISCONTINUANCES.**—Owing to the educational character of **THE ETUDE** a majority of its readers do not wish to miss an issue. Therefore, the publishers are pleased to extend credit covering a Twelve Months' subscription beyond expiration of the paid-up period. Those of our subscribers not wishing to avail themselves of this convenience of remitting later will please send a notice for discontinuance.

## PRESSER'S MUSICAL MAGAZINE

# The Etude

A MONTHLY JOURNAL FOR THE MUSICIAN, THE MUSIC STUDENT, AND ALL MUSIC LOVERS.

Edited by JAMES FRANCIS COOKE  
Assistant Editor, EDWARD ELLSWORTH HIPSHER

Vol. XLV. No. 6 JUNE, 1927

Entered as second-class matter Jan. 16, 1884, at the P. O. at Philadelphia, Pa., under the Act of March 3, 1879.  
Copyright, 1927, by Theodore Presser Co., for U. S. A. and Great Britain  
Printed in the United States of America

**RENEWAL.**—No receipt is sent for renewals. On the wrapper of the next issue sent you will be printed the date on which your subscription is paid up, which serves as a receipt for your subscription.

Liberal Premiums and cash deductions are allowed for obtaining subscriptions.

**MANUSCRIPTS.**—Manuscripts should be addressed to **THE ETUDE**. Write on one side of the sheet only. Contributions on music-teaching and music-study are solicited. Although every possible care is taken the publishers are not responsible for manuscripts or photographs either while in their possession or in transit. Unavailable manuscripts will be returned.

**ADVERTISING RATES** will be sent on application. Advertisements must reach this office not later than the 15th of the second month preceding date of issue to insure insertion in the following issue.

**THEODORE PRESSER CO., Publishers,**  
1712 Chestnut Street, Philadelphia, Pa.

## The World of Music



VAN BEETHOVEN

ndred dollars when it was learned that the cat composer was ill.

**André Caplet**, French composer and conductor, who died April 24, 1925, is to have a permanent memorial, provided by musicians France and the United States. For several years M. Caplet was conductor of the Metropolitan Opera Company. Of the American Committee Walter Damrosch is president and S. Paul Cochanski is treasurer.

**The Hundstrum Cemetery**, of Vienna, which lies the body of Haydn, has been transformed into a park named for the great composer. The graves of all the famous persons buried there remain, that of Haydn surrounded by gorgeous trees and flowers.

**The Seventh Annual National Harp Festival**, with Carlos Salzedo as president, was held at Louisville, Kentucky, March 27-28. There was an ensemble of harpists from all parts of the country.

**Leopold Stokowski**, whose genius for leadership has placed the Philadelphia Orchestra in its eminent position, has, on the advice of his physician, been granted a year's leave of absence from duty. Overwork and injury to his right shoulder in an automobile accident have developed neuritis, which has actually hindered his activities in late months, recent concerts having been conducted by his baton in the left hand.

**Lascaagni** was chosen to represent Italian music and musicians at the Beethoven commemorative services at Vienna.

**Arturo Toscanini**, as we went to press, was definitely announced as retiring from active work for a year. Before we were the press it was announced that he would be the next season with Willem Mengelberg, as conductor of the New York Philharmonic. How are we to keep step with the announcements of the elusive Arturo's tempestuous managers?

**Valter Damrosch** was honored with a memorial concert of the New York Philharmonic and New York Symphony orchestra, at the Metropolitan Opera House, on March 10, in recognition of his retirement as active conductor of the latter organization. It was a gala event and the proceeds of upwards of a thousand dollars were, by Mr. Damrosch's suggestion, turned over to the National Music League, to be added to its funds for assisting musicians. Mr. Damrosch closed his career as conductor of the New York Symphony Orchestra on the evening of April 10, a concert which concluded with Beethoven's Ninth Symphony."



H. ROTHWELL

pany, later was conductor of the St. Paul Symphony Orchestra; and, when W. A. Clark ended the Los Angeles Orchestra, was seen as its leading spirit.

**Festival of Folk Music** is to be held at Beebe, from May 20 to 22, under the leadership of John Murray Gibbon, so well known for his research along this line. It is said that no less than twelve thousand of these Indian Folk Tunes are known to exist. The origin of many of them can be traced back to France, whence came a large part of the pioneers of our neighbor to the north.

**A Fellowship for American Composers**, in the American Academy of Rome, is announced as vacant. This fellowship, provided by the Frederick A. Juilliard endowment, amounts to two thousand dollars a year, in all. Particulars from Roscoe Guernsey, Secretary American Academy of Rome, 101 Park Avenue, New York City.

**Two American Compositions**, "Dance in Place Congo" by Harry F. Gilbert (in its orchestral version) and "Music for the Theater" by Aaron Copland, have been selected for performance at the sessions of the International Society for Contemporary Music to be held at the Frankfurt Festival (Germany) this summer.

**Ambrose Thomas' "Mignon,"** after a slumber of nineteen years, was revived at the New York Metropolitan Opera House on March 10, when its perennial charms aroused real enthusiasm. Lucrezia Bori, Marion Talley, Beniamino Gigli and Clarence Whitehill interpreted the leading roles.

**Beatrice Harrison**, one of the best reputed of the Violoncellists of England (the home of women "cellists") will be with us in "The States" in the coming season.

**Mr. Paul Kerby**, a young British composer born in Australia and recently a resident in the United States, has been elected as the fifth member of the controlling committee of the Salzburg Musical Festival. The choice is significant in that it was made by the unanimous vote of the other four members of the committee, Richard Strauss, Herr Reinhardt, Herr Hoffmannsthal and Herr Schalk, who rank respectively as the leading composer, producer, dramatist and music critic of Vienna.

**Giuseppe Cavallero**, famous Italian impresario and conductor of leading theaters, died in February at Catania, the birthplace of Bellini. He is said to have been the discoverer of both Caruso and Tito Ruffo.

**Ticket "Scalping"** has been decided by the Supreme Court of the United States, to be legal. The pronouncement is based on the principle that, as theaters are strictly private property, the Government may not interfere with their mode of operation.

**Emil Oberhoffer**, regular conductor of the Minneapolis Symphony Orchestra, has been called to Los Angeles to complete the season left without a leader by the sudden death of Walter Henry Rothwell. His first appearance with the western organization was in a Memorial Beethoven Program on March 24 and 25, which had been already arranged by the late conductor of the organization.

**The One Thousand Dollars Prize** offered by William A. Clark, of Los Angeles, through the National Federation of Music Clubs, for an orchestral composition, has been awarded to Carl Hugo Grimm, of Cincinnati, for his symphonic poem, "Eroica." The work was produced at the concert of the Chicago Symphony Orchestra complimentary to the Biennial Convention.

**At the Cincinnati Biennial May Festival**, held May 3-7, Frank Van der Stucken, the veteran conductor of these momentous musical affairs, held the baton. The leading choral works offered were the oratorio, "St. Francis of Assisi," by Pierne; "Missa Solemnis in D," by Beethoven; and scenes from several grand operas.

**Edward Lloyd**, England's "pure-voiced tenor" of concert and oratorio renown, passed away at his home of retirement in Sussex, on March 31, in his eighty-third year. His active career was of great length, as he achieved fame at a Crystal Palace performance of the "Messiah" in 1859 and did not retire till 1900, during all of which time he was the world's preëminent oratorio tenor and made several tours of America. After retiring he sang in public but once, at the coronation of King George, by his monarch's special request.

**The Philadelphia Chamber String Sinfonietta**, a recent organization of eighteen artists of the Philadelphia Orchestra, under the baton of Fabien Sevitsky, a nephew of Serge Koussevitsky, gave the first of three scheduled concerts, in the ballroom of the Penn Athletic Club, on the afternoon of March 27. Their success was immediate, and for their interpretation of Beethoven's variations on Mozart's *La Ci Darem* they received an ovation.

**Mattia Battistini**, the eminent Italian baritone now in his seventieth year, recently gave a concert in Rome in which his songs included the ancient and modern, the serious and burlesque. These he delivered with a spirit and vigor, a marvelous finish of style, and a velvety quality of voice, all of which would have been the despair of the young singer, and which threw his hearers into a state of delirious excitement."



MATTIA BATTISTINI

**The Musical America Contest**, in which three thousand dollars was offered for the best American symphonic work, closed on April first, with ninety scores entered. Leopold Stokowski, Walter Damrosch, Frederick Stock, Serge Koussevitsky and Alfred Hertz are to be the court of judges.

**William E. Ashmall**, widely known as organist and as composer for that instrument, and for many years the publisher of the now discontinued "Organist's Journal," died at his home in Arlington, New Jersey, on March 2, 1927, aged sixty-seven years. He was born in England but migrated to America at the age of seven.

**"The Epic of Colorado,"** composed especially for the occasion, by Charles Wakefield Cadman, is to be presented at the Music Week Festival of Denver.

**Mendelssohn's "Elijah,"** adapted to stage production by William Dodd Cheney, was given four elaborate presentations in the Arsenal of Springfield, Illinois, early in March.

**The Ohio State Music Teachers' Association**, with Mrs. Harry L. Goodbread presiding, met in convention at Cleveland, on March 22-25. Among the participating speakers and artists were: James H. Rogers, Felix Borowski, Edgar Stillman Kelley, Marcian Thalberg, Lila Robeson, Albert Riemen-schneider, Nicolai Sokoloff, Effrem Zimbalist and P. W. Dykema. The meeting was jointly with that of the Ohio Federation of Music Clubs.

**A Mammoth International Choral Festival** is being planned to be held in Vienna in 1928. Invitations to one hundred thousand singers of all the world are to be issued.

**Fritz Busch**, conductor of the Dresden Opera, made his first bow to the United States when he appeared as guest conductor of the New York Symphony Orchestra on the afternoon of March 10. He also shared with Messrs. Damrosch and Furtwaengler in leading the testimonial program given in recognition of Mr. Damrosch's laying down the active leadership of the New York Symphony, on March 15. He has been welcomed as one who conducts for the ear rather than for the eye.



Fritz Busch

**Mildred Caroline Seeba**, first winner of the Caruso American Memorial Foundation operatic fellowship, made her debut in Italy, on February 17, as *Santuzza* in "Cavalleria Rusticana."

**Rudolph Ganz** has resigned as conductor of the St. Louis Symphony Orchestra. Lack of public support of the organization is given as the real reason back of this movement, and reports indicate that for the present, at least, the orchestra will be abandoned.

**The National Federation of Music Clubs**, with Mrs. Edgar Stillman Kelley as president, held its Fifteenth Biennial Convention at Chicago, from April 18 to 25 inclusive. A notable attendant was Mrs. Theodore Thomas, from whose initiative during the great Columbian Exposition grew this influential organization. Besides discussions of leading movements in the musical world, there was much interest in the Young Artists' Contest. Among the local provisions for the entertainment of the Convention were a performance of "Falstaff" in English, by an all-American cast, and a concert by the Chicago Symphony Orchestra.

**The Ohio Wesleyan Glee Club**, three times the champion organization of its kind in that state of presidents, will sail on June 24, for a series of concerts in the leading European cities.

**The League of Composers** recently gave in New York a program of six American works of which none of the composers was more than twenty-eight years of age.

**The Annual Haslemere Festival** of music of the 16th, 17th and 18th centuries will be held this year from August 22 to September 3. The programs will be devoted to chamber music of this period, especial attention being given to the English school. Particulars may be had from Miss M. Quigley, 241 Glendale Avenue, Highland Park, Michigan.

**Richard A. Heritage**, veteran teacher and a pioneer in many musical movements and in the development of musical interests in the northwest, will celebrate his fiftieth year of active work in the musical profession, in June. In this connection it is interesting to note that on March 21 he and Mrs. Heritage celebrated their golden wedding. Mr. Heritage has trained and started hundreds of successful teachers and singers, some of them now widely known.

**American Musicians** seeking employment in subordinate positions, as in bands and dance-hall orchestras, in Germany, must first obtain police authorization of residence, before a visa will be granted by the Foreign Office. Such is the latest government regulation issued.

**Maurice Ravel**, eminent French modernist composer, and also widely known as a conductor and pianist, will visit America next season for a prolonged tour. He will cross the continent in a series of lectures and as guest conductor of leading orchestras with which he will interpret programs of his own music. To pianists his *Jeux d'Eau* is best known; his opéra buffe, "L'Heure Espagnole," was in the repertoire of the Metropolitan for the season 1925-1926; while his ballet, "Daphnis et Chloé" for orchestra, is by many reckoned as his masterpiece.  
(Continued on page 481)



MAURICE RAVEL

It is the constant ambition of the editors and publishers of the "Etude" to make each issue of the journal worth many times more, in practical instruction, stimulating inspiration and real entertainment, than the price of the entire year's subscription. The music lover can not possibly find a better two-dollar investment.



# CHICAGO MUSICAL COLLEGE

62nd Year

HERBERT WITHERSPOON, President

FALL TERM OPENS SEPTEMBER 12

More than 125 teachers of world-wide reputation. Private lessons only or courses leading to Teachers' Certificates, Graduation and Degrees in Piano, Voice, Violin, Cello, Church Organ, Movie Organ, Theory, Public School Music, Dramatic Art and Expression, Toe, Ballet, Interpretative and Classical Dancing, School of Opera, all Orchestral Instruments, Chautauqua, Lyceum, Concert and Languages.

## 85 FREE FELLOWSHIPS

(Two Private Lessons Weekly) to be awarded to the students who after an open competitive examination, are found to possess the greatest gift for playing or singing.

## PROFESSIONAL DEBUTS, ENGAGEMENTS and SITUATIONS

Public debuts are given artist students in Central Theatre, Chicago, when they are ready to commence their public careers. A special bureau established in the College assists artist students in obtaining professional engagements. Graduates who have qualified as teachers will be assisted in securing situations without charge to teacher or employer.

## STUDENT DORMITORIES

Artistic and comfortable dormitory accommodations for men and women in college building. Piano furnished with each room. Prices reasonable. Make reservations now.

COMPLETE WINTER CATALOG ON REQUEST

**Summer Master School**  
June 27 to August 6 (Six Weeks)

SUMMER CATALOG ON REQUEST

Address

CARL D. KINSEY, Manager

60 E. Van Buren St.

Chicago

A Conservatory Pledged to the Highest Artistic Standards

# Class Instruction in Piano Playing



The widespread interest in class piano instruction prompts the presentation of this material answering the query of many teachers as to what to use and how to go about it.

*Start as many classes as you can this summer.  
Make them as interesting as play to the young folk.*

You can interest many parents in testing the responsiveness of their children to music study through classes because the tuition fee for each pupil is nominal and at the same time you are not only developing prospective pupils for private instruction later but also receiving higher financial returns for teaching periods than for individual teaching.

## Teaching Material for Classes of Young Tots

### BILBRO'S KINDERGARTEN BOOK

By Mathilde Bilbro  
Price, 75 cents

THIS is a fine instruction book for use with the youngest beginners. As the lessons progress, new notes are introduced until the child is thoroughly familiar with every note in the treble clef, including a few of the ledger lines and spaces below Middle "C". Then, the bass clef is introduced in the same ideal manner through interesting little studies and attractive little pieces, many of which have words. The music is printed with large notes and wide spaces between the lines and the staves. In a short foreword, Miss Bilbro gives very practical suggestions as to teaching procedure with youngsters.

THIS is a fine instruction book for use with the youngest beginners. As the lessons progress, new notes are introduced until the child is thoroughly familiar with every note in the treble clef, including a few of the ledger lines and spaces below Middle "C". Then, the bass clef is introduced in the same ideal manner through interesting little studies and attractive little pieces, many of which have words. The music is printed with large notes and wide spaces between the lines and the staves. In a short foreword, Miss Bilbro gives very practical suggestions as to teaching procedure with youngsters.

### TUNES FOR TINY TOTS

By John M. Williams Price, 75 cents

THIS virtually teaches in an easy and practical manner the very rudiments of music right at the keyboard of the piano. The little student progresses in both the treble and the bass clef simultaneously. The words given with each short piece or exercise, help the student in the time and phrasing and holds the interest. While this is a modest little book of less than 30 pages, it is a work that every teacher of little tots will find ideal for the first preparatory work. It is being used with great success in class work.

### MIDDLE "C" AND THE NOTES ABOVE AND NOTES BELOW

By Lidie Avrit Simmons Price 75 cents

THIS book goes at the beginning of piano playing so direct and so interestingly that there is no confusion in the juvenile beginner's mind. One thing at a time is taught the pupil, the very first lesson giving the child a feeling of the pleasure in knowing how to play, although it brings into use but two notes. The bass and treble clefs are used from the start. Preceding each lesson is a little chart, showing just which notes are to be used and then there is a blank staff in which these notes are to be written, so that a firm foundation in notation knowledge is obtained. These little pieces and exercises all are attractive and there is even pleasing humor in some of the texts given with each little piano number. Juvenile illustrations decorate the pages of each piece.

### NEW RHYMES AND TUNES FOR LITTLE PIANISTS

By Helen M. Cramm Price, 75 cents

THIS little book starts with both clefs and gives children a pleasing acquaintance with the notes on the staff along with a development of rhythmic feeling. There are words to read or sing with most of the little pieces, thus helping in the rhythmic feeling. The notes are taught up and down from Middle "C" and this has been demonstrated to be a help to rapid progress. This book does not have to be used by itself since it will fit very well with any system of elementary technical instruction. So many thousands of copies of this book have been sold in years past, that we are sure many teachers will immediately think of it as being just as ideal for class use as they have found it for individual instruction.

### THE MUSIC SCRAP BOOK

By N. Louise Wright Price, 60 cents

THIS kindergarten method for piano beginners introduces notation in a delightful manner and then gives just the right amount of attention to time and rests as is necessary to carry the child through the piece, by which progress in playing ability is developed at a most satisfying pace for the eager of beginners.

## For Classes Beyond the Kindergarten Age

### FIRST YEAR AT THE PIANO

By John M. Williams Price, \$1.00

M. R. WILLIAMS has made such a success in giving piano teachers material that makes for better first piano instruction because he goes right straight to what pupils want—guidance in acquiring ability to play the piano. Both clefs are used from the start and all material given is as attractive as possible rhythmically and melodically. As technique is developed it also is a feature of the material that phrasing and expression are well handled. We cannot recommend this work too highly for class use, since it is in use in public school courses, in several of the larger cities and some leading schools and colleges of music, having normal courses in public school classes, use and recommend it.

### BILBRO'S FIRST GRADE BOOK

By Mathilde Bilbro  
Price, \$1.00

THIS is a modern work in every sense embracing the features that leading educators today agree to be the best for beginners in piano playing. Both clefs are used from the start and to make the acquisition of a knowledge of notation as rapid as possible, there are blank staves for some novel writing exercises. Everything is printed clearly and in good size for the beginner's eye and while everything has been made cleverly pleasant and attractive, even the beginning student is bound to feel the substantiality of this instruction material, all of which engenders a confidence in the study of it.

## Requisites for Class Instruction in Piano Playing

IT does not require a large investment for the teacher to inaugurate piano instruction classes. Since the children take turns in doing exercises upon the one piano in the class room, there must be a table with a facsimile of the keyboard upon it for each student not at the piano. The teacher need secure only a number of cheap tables and stools or chairs that will seat the pupils at about the height of the piano keyboard and stool. After the teacher has secured this furniture, we can furnish all the musical equipment at most reasonable prices.

### FOUR OCTAVE KEYBOARD CHART

THIS chart can be placed behind the keys of the piano and for class instruction it should be placed flat upon the table edge. It shows the name of every key, as well as the location on the grand staff of every note representing these keys. Card, 50 cents.

### IDEAL HAND POSITION CARDS

Package of 10—Price, 25 cents

THESE cards are about 10 x 4 3/4" and there is shown upon them the proper position for the hand in piano playing. This is a good card to give to all piano pupils right at the beginning.

### METRONOMES

Price, \$4.00 With Bell, \$5.00

If used to guide the class in counting, the teacher is left free for other observation and directing work.

### TABLE MUSIC STANDS

Price, 50 cents

This is a collapsible stand, which can be set up on the table behind the keyboard chart, furnishing a holder for the music corresponding to the piano desk.

Prices on Blackboards with staves upon them made of durable fabric that will roll; writing books and other class helps, quoted cheerfully on request.

THEODORE PRESSER CO. 1712-1714 CHESTNUT ST. PHILA., PA.



# THE ETUDE

JUNE, 1927

Single Copies 25 Cents

VOL. XLV, No. 6

## A Real Musical Doctor

A FAMOUS singer who was actually employed to rid a king of mental forebodings and melancholia is one of the most picturesque figures in all of the history of music. Ranking only with the great Caruso in world prestige is the name of Carlo Broschi, known as Farinelli, born at Naples, Italy, in 1705.

Farinelli was a male soprano. His father is reported to have been a miller, and from that source he took his stage name (*Farina*, flour). He was however, the nephew of a noted contemporary composer, Cristiano Farinelli, and it is reasonable to suppose that he took this family name.

Farinelli was the pupil and protege of the great teacher, Porpora, the maestro of most of the celebrated singers of his time, including Caffarelli, Senesino and Tosi. He also taught Haydn composition. Porpora was a most accomplished musician and a hard taskmaster. At his death he left evidences of enormous industry but slight genius. There were fifty-three operas and six oratorios—now all extinct. Unquestionably his training of his favorite pupil, Farinelli, had much to do with the latter's success.

The remarkable thing about Farinelli, however, is not his sensational successes on the stage, from Rome to London and from Vienna to Madrid, but rather his altogether remarkable association with Philip V of Spain.

Farinelli went to Madrid in 1737 to make the customary appearances of the touring artist. He remained nearly a quarter of a century. It was the wit of a woman which made the change in the affairs of the great singer. Philip was suffering from such melancholy that the Spanish government was in danger. The King refused to preside at the Council and avoided all state matters. His Queen in desperation decided to try music as a remedy. Farinelli was brought to the royal Palace and secreted in a room adjoining that of the King. Farinelli sang a few simple, sympathetic songs and the King was instantly moved to such an extent that he summoned the singer and asked him to name his reward. Farinelli tactfully replied:

"Naught but your Majesty's return to health, Sire!"

Philip immediately awarded him the huge salary of 50,000 francs a year. Life had a new interest for him. His Royal Highness, in his regal pout, had not shaved for weeks. He instantly had his whiskers removed and got down to the affairs of State. What were the remedies in Farinelli's *pharmacopoeia*? Simply four songs which the King fancied—the songs that had brought him back to sanity—to reason. Two of these songs were "Pallido il sole," and "Per questo dolce amplesso." Evidently Philip looked upon these as specifics, because, if we are to believe the existing reports, Farinelli sang these same songs to the King every day for ten years. Imagine three thousand five hundred doses of music! Philip must have been a hard case indeed.

This was not the end of Farinelli's remarkable career. Philip produced a son and successor who was afflicted by the same mental trouble as his father. Doctor Farinelli applied identical musical treatment and the son was cured. This gave Farinelli great distinction and for years thereafter he was the power behind the throne in Spanish affairs.

In 1759, on the ascent of Charles III, Farinelli went back to Italy where he died in 1782. He became one of the famous names in history, not merely because he was the greatest vocal artist of his time but because of unusual tact and understanding

of men and affairs. In Spain he was the Mussolini of his day. Whether by policy or by conviction, he practiced the Golden Rule in his affairs in a remarkable manner. His enemies were invariably avenged with kindness and royal favors and not with punishment or extinction.

## The Tin Can

"THE TROUBLE with music in America is that it is the tin can tied to the tail of society."

The speaker was a violinist of mediocre achievements and Russian birth. He had recently returned to America from his native land where he had spent four years in the home of his Semitic forbears in an attempt to work into the variegated Bolshevik life which he had extolled to the skies before he left "impossible America." Admitting that the policies of the great Marx were wonderful in theory but that in practice they demanded a Utopia which was not to be found in present-day Russia, he was nevertheless so infected with communism that he could not see the absurdity of condemning anything and everything about the hospitable land he was seeking for the second time as a refuge.

It is true that in many communities music is "the tin can tied to the tail of society." In fact music is only now being widely emancipated from what is known as society. "Music for Everybody" is a Twentieth Century slogan. The great composers and the great orchestras and the great opera houses have on bended knee sought directly or indirectly the prestige and the guldens of royalty and aristocracy. Without Esterhazies and Bourbons and their ilk it would have been impossible for music to have been developed on a grand scale.

Even now the diamond horseshoe is necessary to give opera as it is given at the Metropolitan Opera House in New York with the huge expenditures that accompany it. Let us think that, for the moment at least, this is necessary to maintain a lofty standard. At the same time Mr. Fortune Gallo has made a fortune with "opera for everybody." Orchestra concerts may be had for a season at the price of a radio set. What do we care if the social nonentities, the pathetic snobs of our great cities, make art the tin can on the tail of society, as long as everybody can get the best at a fraction of the former cost.

## The Old Piano Tuner Speaks

THE old tuner came into our home and sat patiently down at the instrument he had tuned many times. A cup of coffee served by the lady of the house inspired a flood of reminiscences which may in turn be of real practical interest to ETUDE readers.

"Yes, yes," he went on, "I have tuned some thirty thousand pianos in my time, and, I swan, every one of them was different. Every piano has its own individuality. Pianos look alike and sound something alike; but when the tuner gets at fussing with them they show their differences. It beats all how some pianos act up. They are just like human beings. One piano I know is like a bad boy. I tune the bass and by the time the treble is tuned the bass is out of tune and I have to go over the whole thing again.

"Let's see, now; it's years since I tuned for Adelina Patti. She was mighty particular about having her piano in tune. All good singers are. They know that if the piano isn't right they can sing their heads off and the result will be awful.



"Every piano ought to be tuned at least three or four times a year. More than this, each time a piano is tuned the action should be gone over. The screws should be tightened, the lost-motion taken up, the pedals adjusted and the tone regulated.

"The trouble with piano owners is that they let the piano go until they 'have company.' Then they want it tuned at once, and they expect the tuner to undo damages that have been the result of a year or two of neglect. They have the foolish idea that because the piano is not used it is not necessary to tune it. They seem amazed when they are told that the tension of the strings keeps a piano under the strain of about 40,000 pounds, or twenty tons, when it is in good shape.

"Another thing that piano owners don't know is that the finer the instrument, the more need there is for protecting it from atmospheric changes. This is because the sound-board in a fine piano is graduated in thickness according to acoustical science. The cheap piano has a sound-board of uniform thickness that has not had special attention. For this reason it sounds thumpy. The graduated sound-board is more readily affected by extremes of heat and cold, wetness and dryness, and so on.

"If you are going to buy a piano, make inquiries about the wrest-plank, if you expect your piano to stay in tune for any length of time. The wrest-plank in a good piano is made of three or four crossed veneers of very tough wood, such as rock maple. The pins for holding the wires are driven into this wood. Remember these pins bear a weight or strain equal to that of twenty tons of coal. Think of it!

"In any ordinary piece of solid wood they would twist around under this weight and the piano could not be kept in tune. I have known folks to spend many dollars upon a piano with a cheap wrest-plank, even though I advised them to get rid of the instrument. Folks don't want to take the tuner's advice until they find the costs of repeated repairs mounting out of sight.

"Don't buy a piano with a cheap action. The action of a piano is like the engine in an automobile. A cheap engine is always a source of trouble and disaster.

"It is hard to be conscientious with some folks. They expect miracles. Time and again I tell them that it is worthless to spend money in repairing a worn-out instrument; but they go right ahead and order it done. The tuner is helpless. There comes a time when the only way to tune a piano is to move it out on the rubbish pile and get a new instrument. People hang on to old good-for-nothing pianos long after they should have been discarded. A tuner spends a lifetime in learning his work, and is then condemned because he cannot bring to life any kind of musical corpse that ought to have been buried long ago. Few pianos will last a lifetime, even with moderate use. The piece of furniture is there, to be sure; but remember, a piano is something more than a piece of furniture. It is a musical instrument. If you want real joy from your music, you must not expect it from an 1900 instrument, any more than from an 1900 automobile. Sometimes even a ten-year-old piano has given all that it has and should be retired for a new instrument."

### Money Power and Music

It is extraordinary what importance some people persist in putting upon mere money power. Money is a symbol of accumulated energy. If it is acquired honestly by the brains, brawn, activity and thrift of its possessor, money power deservedly commands respect.

However, because a man is rich does not mean that he is necessarily a fine trapeze performer, an expert geologist or a good musician. The moneyed man may merely be a clever speculator, an ordinary gambler, a shrewd miser, an illiterate stevedore, a festive bootlegger, or, worse yet, the possessor of money inherited from some "money magnet."

Yet, in many communities the rich man or the rich woman, with an inclination toward art and a fair liberality, is consulted, "looked up to" and revered as an authority. This wealth is often an obstacle to artistic progress in the community as a whole.

On the other hand, the contributions of a Croesus may be wise, humanistic appropriations of his means. In no way could he part with a portion of his holdings to the better advantage of his fellowmen who in many instances make it possible for him to retain his riches. The intelligent assistance of the very rich is valuable and should be gratefully received.

However, unless they have earned their positions as competent musical authorities, through precisely the same long-continued hard study as the musician himself, it is absurd to permit their money power to entitle them to pose as advisors in art. The editor remembers, all too well, an aggressive Danish contractor who was a member of a church music committee. This individual, without any practical knowledge of music whatsoever, attempted to regulate the church music matters with such ignorant intrusions of his authority that the writer was hard put to it to keep from resigning his position as organist.

The American musical public must learn that money power is only one of the reservoirs of energy in America. Music is, in itself, a tremendous power. Take, for instance, the situation in Cleveland. Citizens of that great Ohio metropolis are deservedly proud of the wonderful Union Trust Company, one of the financial gibraltars of America. But the Union Trust Company, great monetary bulwark as it is, is no greater asset to the city than is the splendid Cleveland Orchestra brought into existence by the initiative and energy of Mrs. Adela Prentice Hughes and ably conducted for years by Nikolai Sokoloff. This fine orchestra, touring to distant cities as far as Havana, lets the world know that Cleveland stands for the higher, the noble things in life and in this way is an asset of the greatest importance.

If you have never realized that mere money power is only one of an infinite number of symbols of power, think for a moment of the Carpenter of Galilee who lived a pauper and died a pauper. What greater power has the world ever known?

### Earning One's Way

WE HAVE a kind of fraternal interest in the music student who elects to earn his own way while studying. Our interest is multiplied by the fact that during our own student days we earned practically every cent we expended upon our own musical instruction, asking favors from no one. Not every student is situated as was the Editor of *THE ETUDE* in a large metropolitan center such as New York City.

However, there is usually the way when there is the will. How can you do it? Easily! You are surrounded with opportunities which only remain to be uncovered. Your progress depends largely upon your three I's, *INGENUITY*, *INITIATIVE* and *INDUSTRY*. Coupled with this is the little matter of pocketing one's false pride.

We know of one exceptional student in a large city who is an extraordinary pianist. She is "making a go of it" by serving as a waitress in a fashionable boarding house. The patrons know of her aim and respect her for it. It is strange how ways and means open to those who are willing to sacrifice a few little things which will be forgotten when the glorious hour of triumph arrives.

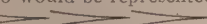
We have an idea that the students who work out their own salvation have a respect for study that does not seem to be the possession of those who have everything provided for them. Almost invariably the best scholarships go to the workers. It is not a matter of dumb luck, as many imagine. It is the principle of work and sacrifice combined with real ambition.

Thousands of students who have determined to let nothing stand in their way have supported themselves through any honorable occupation which has presented itself. Nothing is too menial or too disagreeable, as long as it leads to the desired end. For instance, years ago in Naples, the younger students of the conservatory sang the prayers for the dead while the older students actually buried the dead.



AFTER HAVING taught the piano for many years, I have, much against my will, come to the conclusion that many of the fundamental principles on which we depend in our teaching are radically wrong. In my youth I was told, and later I myself taught that the foundation of good piano playing is a good *legato*. As I acquired more experience I became convinced that this is not true and that the *staccato touch* is the true basis of piano technic. Very slowly, carefully and with many misgivings, for no conscientious piano teacher wishes to try experiments on his pupils, I began to put to proof this new principle. My pupils soon turned with their pupils. In almost every case the results were very satisfactory and were often surprisingly good. My young teachers often came back to me with very enthusiastic reports of their success with this *staccato* principle after they had failed in using the *legato* principle.

The piano is essentially and by nature a *staccato* instrument. Not that tones are necessarily detached, but the beginning of the tone is so emphasized by the stroke of the hammer that the continuity of the message is broken. All tones on the piano are made by percussion and the impact of the hammer on the wire. No matter how hard we may try to disguise it this is always perceptible.

The teaching of the piano, however, has systematically disregarded this fact since all piano methods are based on the supposition that the piano is naturally a *legato* instrument, such as the voice, the violin and such wind instruments as the flute or clarinet. People sang and played stringed and wind instruments long before the piano existed, so, naturally, the methods of piano teaching were greatly influenced by the methods already in vogue—this in spite of the fact that real *legato*, such as is heard on these other instruments, is not possible on the piano. For, though the tones may actually touch, it is impossible for one tone to merge into the next without a change of intensity and without the shock produced by the hammer making the tone begin suddenly. With other instruments a tone may begin so softly as scarcely to be heard and may be increased or diminished at will. (On the flute, for example, it is the same column of air that vibrates at all the different pitches of which the instrument is capable.) But on the piano we have a separate action, almost a complete instrument, for each tone. No one can make a *crescendo* into the next tone or even keep its intensity unimpaired until it reaches the next tone. A series of tones on the piano would be represented to the eye thus: 

#### Percussion the Keyboard's Peculiarity

THIS BEING the case, the best and most skillful writers for the piano wrote music that was adapted to it, not the style of voice or violin music, not long sustained tones merging into each other, not *cantabile* passages in which a tone may swell or diminish during its length or as it approaches another tone, but music suitable for an instrument of percussion. So, if the student will examine any book of piano music, he will find that a very large proportion of the tones give the best effect if they are *not* legato. Paderewski's beautiful scales, runs and passages are never *legato* but, especially in rapid work, are as *staccato* as possible. This gives the much admired "pearly touch." The tones of the so-called Alerte (broken chord) accompaniment, so frequent in Mozart, Beethoven and Mendelssohn, have in most cases, by far the best effect when played *staccato*. Of course it does not follow that all piano music should be played *staccato*, but it is true that a very large proportion of it should be so played.



## Staccato, the Spice of Music

By FRANCIS L. YORK

*Francis L. York has an eminent place in the musical world of America, as pianist, organist, director, composer and educator. After study with the best teachers of Boston and New York, he made several visits to Europe, during two of which he was under the tutelage of Alexander Guilmant, the famous French master of the piano, organ and composition. Dr. York has for years been President of the Detroit Conservatory of Music, and at the same time has held prominent positions in the National Music Teachers' Association. His article is unusual in practical interest.*

From the standpoint of the piano teacher it is much easier and more satisfactory if the student learn first to play each tone separately (*staccato*). In this way he thinks more clearly and the action of each finger is much more definite. It is strange that piano teachers have been so slow to adopt the methods used in teaching other subjects. The fundamental principle of modern pedagogy—first the idea and then the expression of the idea—is almost completely disregarded in teaching the piano. Students are continually taught to translate the black and white of the printed page into the black and white of the keyboard without having the slightest idea of the meaning of the music or of the grouping or combinations of the tones they produce. Many piano players who play in a blurred and "mussy" style would have a clear, clean technic if from the first they had thought each tone separately as to its production and then in a group as to its relation to other tones.

Some one has said that a beautifully played scale or passage should be like a string of evenly matched pearls, each tone a clear, distinct, clean individual; "but," he goes on to say, "how often do we hear scales played that are more like a string of over-cooked peas." The brilliancy and beauty of the pearls come largely from the fact that they do not fit together closely; if they were cut in the form of cubes so that the surfaces fitted together, much of the beauty would be lost. It is the separateness, the articulation, that gives them brilliancy. Just so with tones in piano playing.

From the physical standpoint, the *staccato* study is the true one. One of its most important uses is in freeing the fourth finger from the fifth. The tendon or cord, running from the fourth finger, is joined to the tendon run-

ning from the fifth finger so that both fingers are connected with the extensor muscle. (The extensors are the muscles in the upper side of the forearm which raise or extend the fingers.)

We all know the difficulty of playing clearly three contiguous notes in succession, particularly if the fourth finger is on a black key followed by the fifth or third on a white key, as C, C#, D played with the third, fourth and fifth fingers. Now observe what happens in playing these notes. The fourth finger plays C#: when that key is down it is nearly on a level with the white keys. We now attempt to put down the D with the fifth finger and at the same time take up the C# with the fourth finger in order to make the two tones *legato*. The fourth must be, relatively to the fifth, twice as high in order to release the key, the black key being on a higher level than the white. But the same muscle that is raising the fourth finger is connected with the fifth (the one we are trying to press down) and is attempting to pull it up. Thus there is a conflict between these two fingers.

In *legato* playing this action is necessary as the dampers must pass each other on the way, one going up, the other coming down. Play a series of tones requiring all five fingers as C, C#, D, D#, E, with the fingers 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, *legato*. Then play the same tones *staccato*, allowing each key to come back to its level, its finger being completely relaxed, before pressing the next key. You will at once see how much easier and freer the fingers feel and how much clearer is the mental impression of the tones.

#### Training the Fourth Finger

THIS FORM of *staccato* (separate) playing aids wonderfully in training the fourth finger. The reason for the

freedom thus obtained lies in the fact that each muscular motion is complete before the next one begins; so none of the interference spoken of above is possible. This kind of muscular action influences the mind in such a way that it functions much more accurately, has a much more distinct idea of the tones to be played and directs more clearly.

In the study of other subjects we make use of this same principle; that is, we try to think clearly of each separate detail of a problem. Not until we can accomplish this can we think of the whole clearly, accurately and fluently. For instance, if we see a long and unfamiliar word that we wish to learn to pronounce, what do we do? We use this same method of articulation; we take the word to pieces and learn to pronounce the syllables separately (*staccato*) until we are thoroughly familiar with them. Then we can think them rapidly, put them as closely together as we wish, and pronounce them fluently. In learning music should we not use this same method and learn to play each note by itself, *staccato*, clearly, well-rounded? Then, when the necessity arises (which, as I have said, does not occur so frequently as we have thought), we may play them *legato*.

Besides clearness of thinking and freedom of muscular action, *staccato* practice gives, as its most important advantage, clearness of tone. From the standpoint of listening, *legato* means that each tone is heard until the next one takes its place. From the mechanical standpoint of piano playing, *legato* means that the damper of one wire must stop its tone exactly as the damper of the next rises and allows its tone to sound. Thus, if the action of the damper were such as to stop its tone instantly, the dampers would pass each other, one up, one down, exactly halfway. But the dampers do not act instantaneously; it takes an appreciable time for the damper completely to stop its wire from sounding. Thus, there is a little "hang-over" of tone for an instant after the damper rests on its wire. Suppose that it takes one-tenth of a second for the damper to stop its tone and we are playing ten notes a second (twice this velocity is possible), then each tone will not cease sounding until the next tone has had its full time—surely an effort to play *staccato* will not come amiss here.

In slow melody playing this action of the damper is no disadvantage—it may even be a help in covering up the percussion with which each tone begins and make the *legato* more nearly perfect. But if brilliancy is wanted or if we are to play rapidly, the result is just the opposite. For brilliancy results from the clear, clean articulation of each tone, what Busoni calls *granulato*, granulated.

#### Freeing the Thumb

NOW IF it is once admitted that scales, runs and passage work are to be played *staccato*, our method of scale practice will have to be revised. We have all worked many weary hours training the thumb to play its tone *under* the hand in an almost impossible position. Thus in the scale of C how much time we have spent passing the thumb under the third finger to F and under the fourth finger to C in order to connect these tones closely. But, if these tones need not be connected, the thumb is free and is not required to play in this cramped and unnatural position. If the hand is turned slightly toward the thumb, the wrist held rather high, the arm moved steadily along the key-board, the tones played *staccato*, then each finger will fall on its key just in time. There will be no temptation to twist the wrist every time the thumb is used (that bane of young players), for the thumb can then be used in an easy natural position, producing the same quality



of tone as the fingers, and the result will be a perfectly even scale, clear, clean and brilliant.

I can not make it too plain that slow, closely *legato* passages are not to be played in this way. In a slow melody it is frequently best to lap the tones slightly. In slow scales—which by the way seldom occur—the tones must ordinarily be played *legato*. But a careful, unprejudiced examination of piano music will reveal the fact that a large proportion of our playing should not be *legato*.

There is still another advantage in *staccato* practice; the finger is trained to act *instantly* when called upon, thus acquiring a velocity that it can not get in *legato* practice, for, as the physical actions and the mental actions mutually influence each other, *staccato* practice tends to make the mind more alert; slovenly thinking and slovenly playing become impossible. Teachers have emphasized too much the proper beginning of a tone and have too often forgotten that the way in which a tone ends is just as important as the way in which we attack it. *Staccato* practice then becomes invaluable as a means of acquiring velocity.

Extremely slow practice is necessary if we are to think clearly and accurately, but in practicing slowly *legato* the motions tend to become sluggish. On the other hand in *staccato* practice we may take the tone in as slow a tempo as we wish, giving the mind ample time in which to think clearly and accurately and yet at the same time make the muscular motions very rapid. Thus we may say paradoxically that we practice velocity slowly. It was no doubt with this in mind that Liszt who was almost omniscient in every thing relating to piano playing said that the repetition of a single tone with a single finger (necessarily *staccato*) was one of the best ways of acquiring velocity.

#### Self-Help Questions on Mr. York's Article

1. What is meant by the piano being a "staccato" instrument?
2. What constitutes the charm of the "pearly" touch?
3. In what way is the 4th finger strengthened by staccato practice?
4. How is the thumb affected by staccato scale practice?
5. What, in Liszt's words, is the best way to gain velocity?

### Keeping Up One's Music

By Eutoka Helliér Nickelsen

KEEPING up one's music may be accomplished by the busy housewife and mother:

1. By joining a music club.
2. By playing for various church organizations:
  - (a) Pianist for Sunday school.
  - (b) Member of church orchestra.
  - (c) Giving solos for church activities.
3. By holding an office as pianist for some fraternal organization in which membership is held.
4. By having a "music hour in the home."
5. With daily practice, if only for a few minutes.
6. By keeping some new compositions on the piano one is most apt at least to "try them over," which will encourage practice if the numbers are interesting.
7. By those who have spare hours in devoting an afternoon or morning to teaching in a settlement or mission.
8. By doing ensemble playing (or singing) with musical friends.
9. By playing accompaniments.
10. For those desiring to keep up voice:
  - (a) Vocalizing lightly when about one's work.
  - (b) Church choirs.
  - (c) Choral society.

### What Effect has Jazz Upon Present Day Music and Composers?

By Walter Spry

TO PUT the above question to a teacher of classical music may seem beside the mark; and still such a person should be a keen observer, for he has under his charge the young people who are the musicians of future generations. Jazz is a result of exuberant spirits expressed in the popular musical idiom of the day. The present-day American idiom has been greatly influenced by Negro folk music, and there are three elements that characterize this music. It is melodious, its rhythm is strongly syncopated, and its harmony very primitive.

#### Deadly Monotony

THE FIRST element above named is not against Jazz when the tune has beauty, as it often has; but the syncopated rhythm which persists so continuously becomes tiresome to those of us who look for variety in a work of art. The same may be said of the harmonic structure of present-day Jazz music, for it is for the most part the result of amateur musicians without learning.

This seems like a condemnation, but it is not so altogether, for being a product of the soil, Jazz, like the early Folk songs, must be simple and comprehensible to the people.

#### A Higher Music

BUT MUSIC has a higher mission than simply to make people hilarious. Take, for example, the "Immortal Nine Symphonies" of Beethoven which will be given by the Chicago Symphony Orchestra this season in memory of the master's centennial. We find all the feelings of man expressed—joy, sorrow, hope, tenderness, strength coupled with scholarship of the master musician.

I do not expect the large majority of jazz writers to compose music comparable with the great masters of classical music, and still I feel that there is arising now in our country a younger school of composers which has been influenced by this very exuberance I have spoken of as found in jazz music. We even have one colored composer who has written some lovely music that is very typical of his race, and it complies with the canons of the art.

#### World Music

WHEN WE HEAR an inspired work we recognize it the world over, and I feel sure that as a nation we have reason to believe that we are doing our share in the output of musical composition to-day. It took the older countries centuries of development to produce their masters and we can afford to be patient with the striving young composers of our generation.

And what I say of composers applies to students. We cannot keep them from going to the movies and hearing the often insipid effusions of the jazz organist and orchestra. It will not hurt them if, coupled with this, they pursue the study of standard music with a serious teacher.

On a certain occasion, I was at lunch at the Cliff Dwellers' Club and sat at the same table with Superintendent of Schools McAndrew. In the course of conversation regarding credits given music students in high schools, Mr. McAndrew stated that he believed that a boy who studied violin, for example, with a reputable teacher, should have credit for this work in the high school. And he added, "it will be of practical value to a musical talent to have this study and much more so than if he were forced to study Latin or Algebra." My

point in mentioning this is to emphasize the fact that if more people were of Supt. McAndrew's views, serious musical educators would accomplish much more with their students. We must have the support of the schools and parents also. Then we could promise in time a musically intelligent nation who will know how to discriminate between good and poor music. Otherwise they remain as ignorant in music as was the old colored mammy of present-day theology, when she told the world her idea of Heaven: "When I gits dem daz-zlin' gospel shoes an' shakes my haid beneath dat crown o' stars, I's a-goin' to raise dis voice lak fine peals o' thunder an' showers o' rain. Yaas Lawd! An' won't all be dere to see me, but de world will hear me sing."

But we need not fear, for we already have quite a group of young composers who, first of all, are scholars, and, added to their learning, they are not ashamed to put in their music a little real fun of the American flavor.

### The Magical Symbols of Notation

By Leslie Fairchild

LITTLE do we realize, when glancing over a sheet of music, that it has involved many centuries of inventing and experimenting to devise and perfect a system of musical notation that would enable composers to convey their thoughts to others.

In the early dawn of music, melodies were transferred from one person to another through the ear only, similar to the way the Negro or North American Indian music was handed down from father to son.

In the beginning of musical notation Greek letters were used to denote pitches. This method soon gave way to a system called neumes which were a sort of musical shorthand of dots, dashes, curves and so on, that were placed over the words to denote the rise or fall in pitch. This, of course, only estimated the intervals in a rough manner and simply refreshed the memory of one who previously had learned the song.

Originally, music was evidently of only one part; that is, it was all sung in unison. It was soon realized that it was impossible for voices of varying ranges to sing an octave apart, so they sometimes compromised and sang a fourth or fifth below. This was called organum.

Necessity being the mother of invention, this newly acquired manner of singing made a greater demand for a better system of notation. Gradually a system of harmony developed from this crude beginning. The opera made its appearance, and instrumental music was coming into its own. This made further demands for a more adequate notation. Thus we arrive at our present-day system of musical notation.

The notation that we have at the present day has, no doubt, reached the peak of its development and will remain so as long as the present system of music remains the same. Yet publishers are continually improving and refining their editions to make them more attractive and legible for the musician.

However perfect our present system of musical notation may appear to us, these magical symbols are still incapable of registering the subtle thoughts of the composer. One is required to read between the lines, so to speak, in order to bring out the full intent.

For students who would like to go into this subject more thoroughly, I would recommend that they read the splendid article on Notation in Grove's "Dictionary of Music and Musicians."

### A Glimpse of Jenny Lind

By A. Walsall

LIZA LEHMANN, composer of "In a Persian Garden," studied singing with Jenny Lind (Mme. Goldschmidt), and in her autobiography gives us a somewhat unusual picture of the great singer:

"She was wonderfully kind to my humble self, but sometimes treated certain of her pupils with almost cruel harshness and sarcasm. No doubt her musical nerves were strained almost to the breaking-point. In fact, looking back, I cannot imagine how she could tolerate any of us—but, curious enough, I believe she loved teaching. Her manner in ordinary life at that time was far removed from what would be called affable. A stern and unrelenting kind of Puritanism seemed to emanate from her personality. She was deeply religious almost to the point of bigotry. I remember on one occasion when my mother and I were having tea with her, an innocent-looking little Italian button-boy brought the muffins; and when he had left the room, she turned to us and in a teasing voice said, 'You see that boy? I am trying to conquer myself—to bear with him, but he is a Roman Catholic!'"

So much sentimental foolishness has been written about Jenny Lind that the above revelation of her Victorian frailties comes as a relief. Nevertheless, Liza Lehmann saw the other side of her, too. "Ah! but when she sang all harshness vanished, and her face became illumined and suffused with lofty tenderness, as inspired by St. Cecilia herself. Tears sprang to one's eyes for the sheer beauty of her voice, the idealism in the tone, and the mind and soul behind the delivery."

### Association of Teacher and Pupil

By C. Chester Brown

ARE we really interested in our chosen profession or is the chief concern the financial end of it? Satisfactory pecuniary rewards come only when our work completely absorbs our attention. There are many ways of becoming intimately associated with students by cultivating opportunities of entering into their activities outside the lesson period.

For instance, a number of boys in my class were very much interested in collecting cigar bands, so much so that it became annoying at lesson time as their minds were wholly taken up with the diversions. These particular little scraps of paper were all glorious prizes when proven to be specimens in the treasured collection.

Working on this basis the teacher starts a collection for himself, to be used with purpose. The bands were pasted in a small note book and a page offered for hours of practice completed above regular time. It was miraculous how many extra hours were put on record the studio the following Saturdays. Several came with from nine to fourteen hours' practice on the weekly forty-minute lesson to which previously they had given only seven hours. Where a graded system was used an extra reward for specimens done put added zest in the work and brought wonderful results.

For each public performance (one always be arranged easily by the teacher creditably done, extra points were counted on the week's work. In this relation parents' interests were also aroused making a combination which could bring nothing but good results.

Boys can be made interested in practicing as easily as girls if they are appealed to in the right way. A little study of the pupils outside the recitation period will undoubtedly be of mutual benefit.



# The Power of Accidentals Outside the Measure

By EUGENE F. MARKS

THE SHARP OR flat signs, given immediately after the clef in the signature of a composition to name the key or pitch and affecting a note of the same name throughout a piece, are limited in their scope by sharp signs, termed "accidentals," appearing throughout a piece and affecting the notes they accompany. These accidentals are five in number and are divided into two classes. First are those that affect natural notes: the sharp and double sharp (\*), which raise a semi-tone and tone respectively; the flat (b) and double flat (bb) lower it similarly. Second, there is the chromatic called the natural sign which affects notes already raised or lowered and possesses the power to annul the effect of any of the other chromatic signs or the essentials of the signature.

A combinational sign,  $\sharp\flat$  and  $\flat\sharp$  reverts the chromatic note to its natural state and then sharpens or flats it according to the sign used. The double sharp and double flat signs are never used in the signature (this is the number of keys comprising our key system), but the natural sign is used when it becomes necessary to change the signature, in the course of a composition, to fewer flats or sharps, from flats to sharps or vice versa.

## Signs Invented

THE INVENTION of chromatic signs or accidentals dates back to the nineteenth century. The hexachords founded upon the tonic, dominant and subdominant degrees culminated into the tetradal structure of modern scales. The use of the subdominant hexachord introduced the b sign, the first chromatic sign fell upon the letter or note B which bears the distinction of being our flat. This sign was soon followed by the  $\sharp$  and  $\flat$  signs which were identical several centuries.

These accidental signs no doubt originally affected only the notes before which they were written; but with the introduction of bars dividing the music into measures, the scope of their power was extended. Now, according to the general rule, "an accidental affects the note which it is applied and any succeeding notes on the same line or space within the measure." However, it is an accepted fact that this power extends into the following measure to the extent that it includes its first note, as the following illustration of Beethoven, from the A minor movement of the Rondo, Op. 2, No. 2, attests:

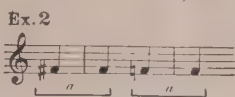


The  $\flat$  is placed before G, the first note in the second measure, to destroy the effect of the  $\sharp$  before this note in the first measure. This is the only cancelling chromatic sign appearing in the second measure, though one of the chromatic notes of the first measure is repeated in the second. From this example we see that Beethoven recognized the fact that the power of accidentals extends so far as to include at least the first note of the following measure.

When this first beat of the measure exists a force which, like the loadstone, seems to possess the power to draw itself. We find the resolutions of the greatest cadences end upon this first beat. The grand pulsation of rhythm finds its focus here. This point sets the limits to musical rhythm with all its poetic

themes, passages, phrases, sections and motives. This unusual power of attraction is accent.

"Tick, tick, tick, tick," says the clock with perfect regularity, and although the ticks are all of equal intensity we find ourselves unconsciously counting or placing these ticks into groups of two, four or eight. To divide them into groups of three ticks takes mental effort which, when relaxed, ranges the ticks into twos again. In the realm of music no single sound produces music. Two sounds at least are required for the purpose of comparison or contrast. In the tick-tock, tick-tock of the clock, contrary to the usual conception, the unaccented tick precedes the accented one. This unaccented-accented unit gives us the smallest idiom of music, the motive, the initial beat of which is represented by the bar. This idiomatic germ duplicating itself furnishes us with a progression of measures, thus:



From this simple and short illustration we see that the accent either of a motive (a) or a section (composed of two motives or measures, and represented by Fig. 2, in its entirety) attracts to itself all the preceding constituents and likewise carries with it their inherent characteristics. Thus the power of one measure is extended to the accent of the following measure, making it unnecessary to repeat an accidental sign before the initial note of the second measure.

Augmenting the magnetic power of the primary accent, there exists the qualifying power of cadences. Each main cadence of a composition resolves or ends upon a strong accent, that is on the first note after a bar (usually in the second, fourth, sixth and eighth measures). Every cadence indicates the predominance of a certain key before it reaches its finality. Therefore the chromatics necessary to represent this key must exist from its first appearance and during its progression until it reaches the end of its final cadence. At this point (first beat of the measure) the key, with all of its chromatic accidental signs, ends. In consequence no further recognition of this key should be made. All requisites forming this key expire with this first note after the bar. Therefore their powers should not go beyond this note; nor is any sign for this note necessary if it has been used at least within the preceding measure.

However, some composers rewrite the sign before this first note such repetitions being especially noticeable in the writings of Beethoven. Not only does he adhere to this habit but goes much further and cancels chromatics of the subsequent measure by accidentals if they occur in another octave. For instance, notice measure 45

to 48 inclusive, in the *Assai Allegro* of Op. 2, No. 3:



The  $\sharp$  sign before the note B in measure 46 cancels the power of the  $\flat$  appearing before the same note an octave higher in measure 45. This was so written for two reasons: first, to destroy the power of the flat sign in the preceding measure; second, to carry out the effect of measure 46 being in the key of C minor. For, notwithstanding the signature is that of C major (wherein B is natively natural) this passage evidently infers measure 45 to be in G minor, wherein Bb predominates, and measure 46 in C minor (signature three flats) where the B must be made natural to act as the leading tone of this key. The  $\sharp$  sign itself before this seventh degree of the scale is inherently native to C minor while the B without the sign prefixed is native to C major.

In such writing where the outstanding points (the third degree lowered and seventh degree raised a semi-tone) of each of these keys are so clearly presented, no one can possibly misinterpret a key or mistake a note. Also compare the remainder of this extract for exquisite key-clarification noting points 2-2 and 3-3. The accidental natural in each case indicates the leading tone.

In Beethoven's day the matter of accidentals was not so settled as it is today, and we find him super-scrupulous to convey the exact notes and keys he desired, even going so far as to write accidentals before every third and sixth tone in a minor key just in order to distinguish a minor key from its relative major. For example, observe the natural sign before the C in first measure of Fig. 1 where the signature already betokens A minor. This natural sign is entirely unnecessary according to modern ideas.

The entire minor movement of this Rondo, Op. 2, No. 2, if carefully examined, will repay any student who desires to make a purposeful study of accidentals. Owing to its simplicity of key-signature (no sharps or flats) it is easy of comprehension. In order to gain the greatest amount of good from such an examination let the student rewrite this entire movement according to the modern method of employing accidentals. Such study will undoubtedly result in a better understanding of keys and their relationships besides affording an instructive comparison of old methods with the present one.

## Chopin's Method

COMING to the modern writings of Chopin we find he dispensed with the device of using the  $\sharp\flat$  and  $\flat\sharp$  to cancel a \* or bb (see *Prelude*, Op. 28, No. 13, where a \* in the second measure is destroyed by a single  $\sharp$  an octave lower in the third measure) or to alter a flattened note to the same note sharpened or vice versa. Chopin wrote before each note to be changed the sign which gave the exact tone he wished: from this simple exactness he largely ignored previous changes of a note even in the same measure, so in the thirteenth measure of the popular *Nocturne in Eb*, Op. 9, No. 2, Cb is followed by C $\sharp$  with only one note, Bb, intervening. Yet no one to-day would play this C sharp as C natural, though, according to the old method (since the sharp power only equalized the flat power) the C natural would be correct. The modern trend is to save the labor of writing and reading so many signs, and yet keep the key correctly in mind. Note in this connection the G double-sharp written instead of A natural just struck to designate the German sixth chord in the 36th measure of the Chopin *Prelude*, Op. 28, No. 12.

At present, however, notwithstanding the fact that the power of the accidental includes the first note of the following measure, we repeat signs before this initial note (compare the 36th measure with the 35th, in this Op. 28, No. 12). A general rule stands that "An accidental affects its note only during the measure in which it is written, unless the note be tied into the next measure or measures." However, the student should never forget that the power of an accidental extends to the first note of the next measure and should play this note as if so affected unless there are indications to the contrary.

## Self-Help Questions on Mr. Marks' Article

1. What are three uses of accidental signs?
2. Why does the initial beat of a measure form the center of attraction?
3. How may this affect the use of accidental signs?
4. What method did Beethoven use in writing chromatics?
5. How does Chopin's method accord with the modern trend?

## Perfection for the Pianist

By Ada Pilker

THE PERFECT scale is played with accurate fingering, firm accents and brilliant and clear enunciation.

The perfect phrase is played with a clearly accented attack and released concisely. The climax is definite.

The perfect chord is played with an instantaneous and complete depression of the keys. Of great importance is the simultaneous release of each tone. Artistic, clear pedaling adds resonance.

Perfect time is the result of accurate, metronomic practice.

Scales, chords, phrases and time appear in all music. Their perfect rendition produces the technically perfect performance.

Technical perfection, plus warmth of emotion and musical insight, produces the artistic performance.

"Art is the beautiful expression of ideal thought and of all human emotions."

—FRANK DAMROSCH.

## A Musical Puzzle

Just as regularly as clockwork, ETUDE readers have been writing us weekly for years asking for information upon this important problem which Mr. Marks explains here with unusual clarity.



## The Polka

By E. H. Pierce

AT THE time James K. Polk was running for the office of President (1844), a new dance called the "Polka" was introduced in the United States, and speedily became all the rage. Many people wrongly, though quite naturally, supposed that it was of the nature of political propaganda, but the name was a mere curious coincidence, the dance having been invented in Bohemia some ten or fifteen years previous and the name being a corruption of the Bohemian word *půlka* (half) and alluding to the short steps which occur at every fourth measure. A typical rhythm and one very popular, was



The first three measures had, of course, much greater variety in the best examples, but the three eighth notes and the rest, in the fourth measure, were almost obligatory, being a guide to the dancers for the location of the characteristic little half-steps. Originally, at this point, the heels were clicked together; later, the heel and toe alternately tapped on the floor; still later, three short steps were taken. In after years, still other modifications were made, especially a very graceful form called the *Berlin Polka*, which the writer remembers to have danced in Germany about the year 1891. At this date, the Polka was still occasionally in use in America, but by the next year it had become quite obsolete, being driven out of vogue by the *Two-step* which older readers will remember well.

As was the case with the *Minuet*, in the days of its vogue, many composers wrote *Polkas*, not for actual dance purposes, but merely as music. However, it never attained the distinction in this respect that belonged to the old *Minuet* or the modern *Waltz*. Chopin, for instance, who so wonderfully idealized and enriched the *Waltz*, the *Mazurka* and the *Polonaise*, never, so far as we know, wrote a *Polka*, although it was in great vogue during the last ten years of his life.

Raff wrote a very brilliant and difficult concert polka, called *Polka de la Reine* (*Queen's Polka*) which has had more or less vogue as a pianists show-piece, and another (less known) *Polka Chromatique* of the same type. Smetana, in his string-quartet *Aus meinem Leben*, uses a *Polka* in place of the usual *Scherzo*. But such examples are rare.

The fact is, that, owing to its peculiar stereotyped form of rhythm in sections, the *Polka* is lacking too much in flexibility for an art-form of the highest type. However, this very fact seems to have fitted it specially well for use as a teaching-piece with young pupils, and good examples of this sort are exceedingly numerous. Just at random I have taken a few of various elementary grades from the Presser catalogue.

Grades 1 and 2.

Allester, *Irene Polka*

Davis, *Little Jesters' Polka*

Davis, *Cuckoo Polka*

Behr, *Ju-Ju Polka* (4 hands)

Grades 2½ to 3.

Anthony, *Jolly Jokers' Polka*

Carter, *Gayety Polka*

Curti, *Tipica Polka* (4, 6 and 8 hands)

All these are very easy, except the *Polka de la Reine* of Raff which is grade 8. For *Polkas* of moderate difficulty and real musical charm, there are several by Johann Strauss (the composer of the famous *Blue Danube Waltz*). These are scattered through his collected works of dance-music and are either for two hands or four hands. We recommend the latter form

as being both easier and more effective, since these pieces were written originally for orchestra.

As a novelty for those who have two pianos available and a large class to present at a pupils' recital, we must mention Waldteufel's *Bella Bocca Polka*, for piano, twelve hands (three performers at each piano). It is grade 2½ and is published by Presser.

We would remind the reader, lastly, not to confuse the *Polka* with the *Polacca* which is a totally different thing in every way, being a mere modification of the *Polonaise*, in ¾ time.

## The Timepiece of Music

By Charles Knetzger

THE metronome is an instrument invented by Johann Nepomuk Maelzel in 1816. Its purpose is to enable composers to indicate the exact time at which they wish to have their works performed. This music clock, which is a mystery to so many little pupils, has a graduated scale ranging from 40 to 208, since our slowest time is said to be forty quarter notes to a minute, and our fastest two hundred and eight quarter notes. The minute is the unit of time, and this is also used for measuring rates of speed in music.

The initials M.M., often found at the beginning of a piece of music, stand for *Maelzel's Metronome*. M.M. ♩ = 72 signifies that seventy-two beats of the metronome, each representing a quarter-note, will fill the space of a minute. M.M. ♩ = 72 signifies that each of the seventy-two beats represents an eighth-note, and M.M. ♩ = 72 signifies that each of the seventy-two beats represents a half-note.

Such words as *Andante*, *Allegro*, and *Largo*, which appear on the scale in addition to the numbers, should not confuse the pupil. They really serve no purpose whatever in regulating metronome speed, for the pointer may be set at 100 to indicate ♩ = 100, or ♩ = 100, ♩ = 100, three entirely different rates of speed, although the word *adagio* is written near the hundred mark on the scale.

A metronome may be tested by setting the pointer at 60 and measuring the ticks with the clock. If the metronome is a good one each tick will correspond exactly to a second of time.

### Use of the Metronome

Boys and girls often forget the use of the metronome in their daily practice. They do not seem to know that the best way to gain rhythmic control is by playing with the metronome for at least a portion of the daily practice. A musician simply cannot amount to anything unless he is an accurate timekeeper. Any one who has watched the violin players in an orchestra—how they draw the bows exactly together, how they observe the rests and pauses, and always come in at the right moment—will realize that rhythmic accuracy is of the greatest importance to a musician. It would be considered a musical misdemeanor for one player to begin before the rest or to come in after the beat of the leader's baton.

There can be no excuse for boys and girls who will not exert themselves to count aloud while playing or who do not consider it worth while to use the metronome. The best teacher in the world can accomplish nothing with the pupil who deliberately disobeys orders; and sooner or later the pupil who thinks he can succeed by slipshod habits of rhythm will come to grief.

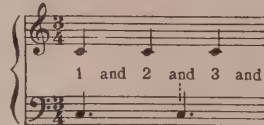
## The Problem of Mixed Time

By Frank Howard Warner

So few piano students are able to play passages in mixed time correctly that the writer hopes this article will be of value to many readers of *THE ETUDE*.

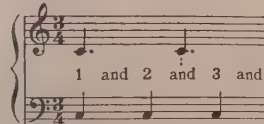
The easiest form of mixed time is two notes against three. Play several measures of the following, being careful that both notes on count "one" are struck exactly together.

Ex. 1



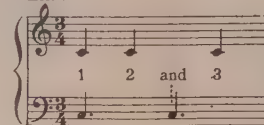
Set the metronome at 120 with a tick for each half beat, six ticks to the measure. Counting aloud very distinctly is important. When this is done easily, reverse, playing thus:

Ex. 2



Now play the same notes as in number one, using only one "and."

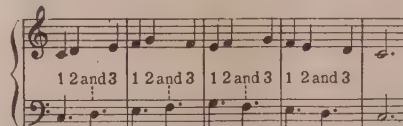
Ex. 3



Be extremely careful to keep the quarter notes on the number count perfectly even, not allowing the "and" to lengthen the time of the second quarter note. Set the metronome at 60 with a tick for each quarter. When this can be easily played, reverse as before, playing quarter notes with the right hand, dotted quarters with the left.

Next play the exercise in this form:

Ex. 4



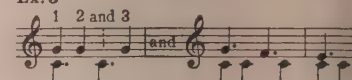
Most players seem to find this very difficult at first, probably because of the discords, but it is quite possible to anyone who understands simple time after faithful practice of the previous forms.

This accomplished, one is ready to apply the same treatment to any passages containing this species of mixed time, always counting "one, two, three" to the notes of the triplet with "and" after "two" for the second note of the couplet, whether the triplet is one of quarter notes or one of another value.

When the student can play the foregoing exercises easily he should accustom himself to a fast tempo, counting "one, two, three" without "and," but playing the second note of the couplet as quickly as possible after the second of the triplet. This is the trick required for correct performance of this combination in rapid tempo; but few can acquire it without preliminary practice of the kind illustrated above. In playing and counting thus, one must be careful not to think of the second note of the couplet as coming just before "three," as it is quite possible to get an effect of three time in the couplets even when the triplet notes seem perfectly even.

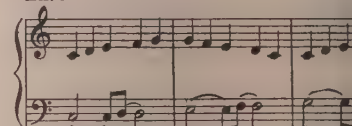
The student should practice the following exercises with both rhythms played each hand alone also.

Ex. 5



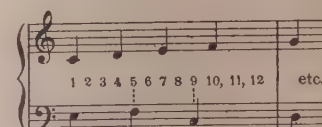
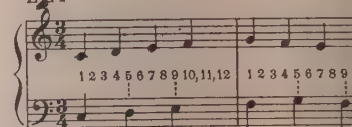
For two notes against five the same principle can easily be applied.

Ex. 6



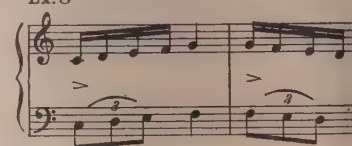
Now we come to a much more difficult puzzle, playing four notes against three. This can be worked out mathematically thus:

Ex. 7



But this does not seem practical, although the writer has known of its being done. One must acquire the knack of the two parts separately while playing them together.

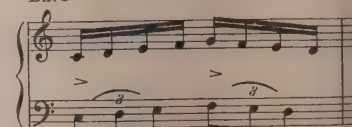
Ex. 8



The first notes of each beat must be strongly accented and the rapid notes of each hand kept even among themselves. Do not try to play this slowly, as is impossible at first—the only safety is as rapid motion as possible.

When this has been mastered count the two measures thus:

Ex. 9



then reverse as before.

Other passages of a similar nature, three or four notes against five, may be mastered by the same method of practice.

## A Musical "Strike"

TO THE ETUDE:

I have been reading over some of your ETUDES and I want to pass the word to you. I am no longer at a loss how to sharpen or flatten notes to a beginning sharp or the flat is the colored servant does the work instead of the white. When a note has a natural sign just it—the colored man goes on strike a white man has to do his own work. In case of a note "tied," it may be a tied note which wants to rest. I have tried both of these and they have proved a success.

EVELYN E. THOMAS



# How the Musician Should Deal With "Nerves"

By H. ERNEST HUNT

**N**ERVES ARE like the poor; they are always with us, especially if we happen to be artists musicians. But we need not be fatalists and suppose that we must always suffer from their little tricks and whims; it is better to examine the question and see what can be done about it. As a matter of fact, a great deal can be done, and the purpose of this article is just to show how to do it.

Let us be quite clear; there are two kinds of nerves, one kind as desirable as the other is undesirable. Every artist musician must be sensitive, more so, than other people. He is like an inspired prophet, getting his message from the High Gods and delivering it out to the multitude. The mere fact that the message may happen to be couched in terms which do not alter the case. The artist has received the message that others do not get simply because he was more sensitive to receive, more sensitive. So the artist today must be "nervous" in this sense; he must even be exquisitely sensitive and impressionable, or else he will obstruct his little message. The other kind of nervousness, of fear, and for this one single good word can be advanced. It is damaging, limiting, harmful, and is entirely undesirable. It prevents us doing our best, and so leads to disappointment, failure and everything that we do to curb and check this will help to destroy our performance and our enjoyment.

It would probably surprise you to know that many actors, orators, singers and musicians suffer agonies from their nerves when they appear in public. Most of them forget themselves as soon as their performance begins, but the preliminary stage have absorbed something of their strength and they cannot do themselves the fullest justice. Many of them who have been before the public for years tell us that they still continue to suffer thus. The point is, need they? It is my opinion, founded upon many years of work in this connection, that it is totally unnecessary. But drifting will never solve the difficulty. The proper way is to find the cause of nerves, and then the cure will probably reveal itself.

## Enough and to Spare

**T**HERE ARE ten thousand five hundred and forty different kinds and varieties of nerves, and new ones are being invented every day! What are we going to do about it? Are we to work our way through this dire catalog, curing one form and then going on to the next? The prospects of our music advancement look somewhat dark if we had to proceed this way. Let us ask ourselves, what is the common basis of all varieties, and how are they alike? Wherever we find an individual and observe that the nerves are controlling the individual instead of the individual controlling the nerves. This is the key of the whole matter. Either we must discipline our own forces or else take charge of us. When they do we land ourselves in a sea of troubles. The process of curing nerves amounts to the development of the control that is so badly lacking; then we need not worry about the precise form or variety they present, for the root of all alike will have been removed.

For this lack of control itself there may be many reasons. For example, the mind may not be up to par. Mind and nerve are one, and the tone of the mind

reacts on the health just as, in the reverse way, the bodily state influences mind. If we desire to discipline our nerves, let us start by taking the body in hand and make it do a few simple physical exercises, stretching, bending and so on, every morning. Let us allow no excuses, for our bodies will assuredly say that they do not want to do them. No matter! we insist on their being done, and so secure our first victory in control in this simple way. If we cannot succeed in this, it is little use proceeding to harder tasks. We must make each step sure as we go. We must not give in to our nerve forces; they must be trained to obey.

Then every one of us ought to do two or so breathing exercises daily, taking in half a dozen slow breaths evenly, and letting them out again as slowly and evenly. Eventually a dozen such should be taken for the exercise. Diet and digestion should be looked after for, if there be any tendency towards constipation, the nerves are nearly certain to suffer. Over-eating makes us dull and lethargic; and, generally speaking, a light and spare diet assists in developing the sensitiveness. Moreover, the self-discipline involved in refusing to eat for mere satisfaction's sake certainly helps in developing control. Any difficulty in sleeping, being overtired, suffering from worry or anxiety—anything, in short, that lowers the body tone—is likely to predispose us to nervous trouble, and must be dealt with before the best results can be looked for.

## When Desire and Duty Clash

**A**T SOME time or other we have all known the conflict in mind between duty and desire, the thing we ought to do struggling against the thing we want to do. It seems as if our mind were divided against itself; and as a matter of fact this is practically what is happening. Our mind has two aspects, one chiefly concerned with the outside world, busy with getting information, and therefore mainly intellectual. But we have also another department which is more occupied with interior affairs, and is, in the main, emotional. It is when these two sides pull one against the other that conflict and friction arise in the mind.

Now the intellectual is the guiding part, while the emotional element supplies the driving power. Thus we get the real meaning out of that curious phrase, "Says I to myself, says I." The directing part does actually give its orders to the forces opposed by the other half. But it is not

everyone who is aware of this, and, as a rule, people do not give sufficient definite orders or direction to this great, powerful part of mind which is known to fame as the subconscious. In the absence of definite orders it picks up any haphazard guidance it comes across, or else begins to manufacture its own orders. This is where difficulties arise, for it is not in contact with the world of affairs, and the orders it manufactures may be quite the worst possible and the most inappropriate. But the subconscious is not to know this—how should it? We do not know nonsense from sense in a dream, and this is only another example of a subconscious state.

Anyhow, whether direct orders are given, picked up, or manufactured, they make their impression upon the mind and are stored up together with all our other impressions. There is no such thing as true forgetfulness, since the undermind has taken down everything in evidence



H. ERNEST HUNT

against us. Each item becomes a part of our record. In fact, were this not so we should have no certain method of growth or development. But all the elements of our past experience have gone to make us exactly what we are, and without them we could not be the same. We may forget or say that we do not remember. No matter! The effects of our experience are cumulative and infallibly registered in mind.

## Dominant Ideas

**S**OME THINGS are recorded with greater intensity or more frequently than others, and these naturally make the deeper mark in the mind. These are what we call our dominant or ruling ideas, and it is the ruling idea that passes into action when the opportunity comes. No action ever takes place except as the expression of such a dominant idea. We may do things "without thinking," as we say, but, even if we do not consciously intend them, we act from our past stored-up thought, in the form of habit. So it is quite correct to say that every action is the result of a dominant idea which is itself the product of strong or repeated thought. In much the same way our moods and states of mind are determined by our dominant ideas.

A final point should be noticed. Dominant ideas themselves are always in process of modification. Since every thought makes its record in mind and like thoughts intensify each other, it implies that our dominant ideas are either growing stronger by repetition or weaker by the building in of opposing ideas. We are not compelled

to accept them and we can alter them at will. They have grown by thought, and by the same method they can be modified, altered, or changed out of recognition. A bad-tempered person is not compelled to remain so. He should recognize that his evil actions are the expression of his dominants which themselves are the record of his bad-tempered thoughts. Then he should forbear to think in this fashion and should deliberately set himself to entertain kind and charitable ideas. These will tend to modify the old dominants and in course of time, if continued, will finally reverse them. He need not then pose as a religious man, but he will assuredly have fulfilled the scriptural injunction to "overcome evil with good."

Now what about "nerves?" On the lines of this last illustration we have the matter in a nutshell. Why is a person nervous and dominated by the fear thought? Dominant ideas pass into action! He has in the past indulged in the thoughts of fear and doubt. He has wondered if—and hoped for the best. When you turn a hope-for-the-best over and look at the other side you are nearly certain to find a fear-the-worst, and, of the two, the latter is generally much the stronger. Look at the way in which people will dread a coming ordeal, picturing all the things that may possibly go wrong, wondering if they will be able to get that crucial top note, if the fingering of this or that passage will come out right, whether their memory will play them tricks or their mind become a blank, hoping that their fingers will not get moist and clammy and slip off the keys—and so on indefinitely. Is this not dreadful? But is it not true? This is the result of allowing the subconscious to be a law unto itself.

## "Nursing" a Fear

**N**OW ALL this harmful impression is going on record and is gradually growing into a most undesirable dominant which will, and must, have a pernicious effect when the performer arrives on the platform. Here is the commonest cause of nerves, and the one which it is within our power to begin at once to alter. When we have cured the difficulties arising from this one cause of faulty thought alone, what remains will be hardly enough to worry about. There is nobody outside the walls of an institution who is not able, in some degree, to regulate and choose his thoughts, and this ability can be cultivated, so that presently the building of dominant ideas of constructive tendency can proceed with the regularity and precision of a factory. When the new dominants are definitely established the actions of necessity follow suit, and the thing is done.

If, for example, I have fashioned a dominant idea of comfort and enjoyment upon the platform, and it is well established, then it is not possible for me to be nervous or full of fear. My dominant idea passes into action, and I am comfortable and do, as a fact, enjoy my performing. If I enjoy it, the audience is more likely to enjoy it also. An audience is always receptive, (that is, if they have paid for their tickets in the hope of receiving something: if not, then contrariwise!) and so they pick up the mood and emotion of the artist they have come to hear. If our nervous friend, then, comes on to the platform feeling very uncomfortable and wishing that the earth would open and swallow him up, then the audience picks up the thought, feels uncomfortable in sympathy and wishes that the earth would open and swallow up the poor frightened performer.



No wonder he feels unhappy if a thousand people are wishing such a fate for him!

### Connecting Conscience and Poise

NOW, SUPPOSE we have our nerves. We realize that they are the fruition of our past thinking, and we want something a good deal better. The very first thing to do is to cut off all these harmful ideas and refuse them admittance into mind. Let us take a little suggestion, such as, *I think only helpful thoughts and divert all others.* Let us build it into mind by keen thought and picturing, fifty times (at least) every day for a week, and act up to the spirit of it. By the end of the week we will find that we have made a sort of artificial conscience that will ring us up directly one of these detrimental ideas enters mind. Then we immediately swing the attention on to something better. We must keep a small stock of these hopeful thoughts ready to mind, such as: *I shall give my audience pleasure; I enjoy performance; nothing can disturb my self-control.* Any number of these little suggestions can be made, so long as they are pithy and fairly short and give the direct impression of the desired result.

Naturally we shall not expect to make a new dominant idea in a few days, especially if we have spent many years building up our fears and doubts, but the cure need not take one tithe of the time that the trouble took to develop. Yet perseverance is necessary; we must cure our nerves, or else they will very likely handicap us and put us altogether out of the race. Nerves, as we have said, do not stand still; they grow either better or worse. We must think something; and good thoughts will help just as surely as bad will harm.

Let us write these suggestions on paper and then read them, so that they will reach the brain through the eyes. Then let us say them aloud, decisively, and send them to the brain through the hearing. We think them vividly next, and they pass by another avenue. When we pull ourselves up muscularly to an attitude of confidence and bravery, with squared shoulders and possessed mien, the feeling of muscular control will arouse its mental counterpart. If we use all these methods and continue using them with intent and purpose, the combined effects will produce results in no very long while that will seem little short of marvelous.

When practicing at our instrument or rehearsing in our studio, we may be alone, but let us form the mental impression of an audience. Let us imagine that we are playing, singing, or speaking in public and picture ourselves giving keen pleasure. Let us visualize ourselves as a center of light, radiating out some of the fine things we intend them to receive. If we make a mental habit of this, presently we shall grow so familiar with the idea that having an audience actually present will seem the most natural thing in the world.

### The Testing Ground

THE NORMAL traits of the character invariably come out in performance, so it is wise to insist on a high degree of personal control in the minor matters of life. We must try to keep a grip on things, allowing no little tempers or moods, no hasty words, no giving in to the petty whims of the body, no over-indulgences. On the positive side we should try to make into naturally dominant ideas all those thoughts which are "true, lovely, and of good report." There can never be too many noble and beautiful performers; the world only wishes it could find more. Public performance, whether of music or anything else, is a great privilege and a great responsibility calling for much self-discipline.

Mental rehearsal away from the instrument is a most valuable adjunct to

the cure of nerves. We can sit quite comfortably in our armchairs when all is quiet, relaxing the conscious attention, and then without effort imagine ourselves on the platform, at ease, enjoying ourselves, and doing our very best—better indeed than we have ever done. All these pictures are going on mental record, and they cannot fail to have helpful effects.

A well-known pianist took the suggestion to work upon—each performance is better than the last. A week later a press notice of a prominent newspaper contained the information that so-and-so "played better than we have ever heard him before." Of course, it may have been just coincidence. But when one sees over and over again faults being eliminated and virtues inbuilt by the practice of this method, one is compelled to realize that it is sound and scientific, even though its promises at first may seem rather like fairy tales.

There are no limits to the powers of visualization and the imagination, and, when these are directed towards eliminating nerves, by building the opposites of control, courage, comfort and enjoyment, the results are far-reaching. Thoughts do go on record; some must grow stronger than others; and the strongest are bound to issue in action. Granted these indisputable truths, there can be no other effect of rightly directed and continued effort than the production of a state of affairs where nerves cease from troubling and disquietudes are at rest.

### Self-Test Questions on Mr. Hunt's Article

1. What is the first step in disciplining the nerves?
2. How may the intellectual and emotional elements of mind be made to "pull together?"
3. Describe how the successful concert performer's "dominant ideas" are acquired?
4. How may detrimental ideas be modified?
5. Explain why a mental rehearsal assists in actual performance.

### Listening In

By Ethel M. Parry

WHAT a wonderful means is the radio for educating the ear! For instance, tune in on a station at which a solo is being played upon some wind instrument. Is it a trombone, saxophone or cornet? If you do not know instantly, try to decide before it is announced at the end. If you are mistaken, try to have its quality so well in mind that the next time you will recognize it.

Perhaps the announcer says, "The next number will be played by our studio orchestra." As it plays, listen intently and try to decide just what instruments compose the orchestra. Some people at first can distinguish only the violin, others not even that. Keep on trying and listening.

At other times when you tune in, the soloist or orchestra is playing something with which you are familiar. Yes, but what is it and who composed it? Search your memory and try to "run it down" before it is announced. If it is something which you have never heard before, try to ascertain its character. Is it Russian, Irish, a fugue, minuet, waltz?

Again, pay attention to the rhythm and try to discover the time signature.

When a real artist sings or plays, give yourself up to enjoyment of the beautiful tones produced, the fine shadings, phrasings and general masterly interpretations.

"Musical training is a more potent instrument than any other. . . . Styles of music are never disturbed without affecting the most important political institutions."—PLATO.

## A Musical Vacation

By Mabel Blair Macy

ALL too often as summer approaches, we realize "we can't go away for a vacation this year." And so we mope around at home and envy our friends who are sojourning at the seashore or in the mountains. And we accomplish naught except to acquire a discontented state of mind.

That is all most unnecessary and harmful. Have you ever tried "vacationing musically" at home? It is interesting as well as instructive. If you are teaching, take your pupils with you on your "vacation trip," and I'll wager that you will find them much more enthusiastic about their lessons.

There are two types of vacations I would particularly recommend. First, the one in which you center your attention especially upon nature. Look up all of the compositions you can find suggesting nature. There are countless numbers of them, describing tonally the lake, woods, birds, mountains, sea, and so on. Read the life of the composer of each piece as you work on it. Where did he write the composition? What particular thing was the source of his inspiration?

Schumann's *Forest Scenes* are good for this course of study. They really carry you on a wonderful, woodsy journey where you meet the Hunter, gather flowers, discover a Haunted Spot as well as a Roadside Inn, listen to the Prophet Bird, and finally depart with the diminishing murmurs of the forest giving you a feeling of peace and content. Or, if you like MacDowell, do some of his lovely pieces which were written at Peterborough, New Hampshire, now famous for the MacDowell Colony. The four little poems containing *The Eagle, The Brook, Moonshine, Winter*, are beautiful little sketches. Then the *Six Idylls, Woodland Sketches, Sea Pieces, New England Idylls*, all of them give you a whiff of the pine trees, and a gorgeous rest from the every-day world.

The second method of taking a musical vacation is one of travel. Decide on the countries you want to visit, then the music which you will use on the way. Let us take Grieg, for example. Much of Grieg's pianoforte music embodies the scenery of Norway. He loved nature intensely and lived in the country when possible. His music suggests fertile valleys, rushing streams, rugged mountains. His "Lyrical Pieces," Book Three, contains the *Butterfly, Little Bird, To the Spring*, all of which

are expressive tone pictures. *The Let, Evening in the Mountains, Belling, Mountaineer's Song*, are intense and not difficult. It is worth while to look up on a map the various places Grieg lived in Norway—Berger, Chr. Hardanger Fjord. The latter he made his summer home for a time, until as described it in a letter to a friend. Tourists hit upon the idea of installing themselves in boats beneath my willow and then all peace was at an end. If you study Norway, the more will you understand and appreciate Grieg. Essentially the Norwegian musician, he prete the spirit of their national life as well as the natural beauty of their land.

Perhaps you are interested in France, so, why not try some of the French composers, Saint-Saëns, Debussy, Ravel. Study the modern five-toned music. Is French music typical of France? Venice is a wonderful place to which to summer, and Liszt came there with his *Gondoliera, Legend of the Nightingale*, and others.

This has all been suggested for the student. If you sing, there are even more convincing means of travel. Study and do it thoroughly, learning the complete life, the scene of the opera, costumes of that period, as well as the music.

If your pupils are interested in travel, why not end up your summer term with a recital, summing up your musical ventures? Give a short explanation of each so your audience will understand clearly; then let your pupils, clad in appropriate costumes, do the rest. It will prove to be not only interesting and instructive, but profitable financially as well.

## Slow Scale Practice

By E. Mellor

How often it is almost impossible to make a pupil understand that he should practice slowly. His perception of "slow" compares with the idea many people have that forty miles an hour is slow.

It has been found helpful to liken scale practice to the three gear shifts of a car, low, second and high. The pupil must in "low" a long time before shifting to "second" this does not work, having him say "hundred" between each note of the scale will assure slow playing. By adding words "one hundred one, one hundred two, one hundred three," he is made to play still more slowly.

## Can You Tell?

GROUP No. 2

1. Who wrote the first Opera?
2. In what year was Beethoven born?
3. What is the Whole Tone Scale?
4. What is a Triad?
5. Who are some Ultra-modern Composers? (Three)
6. What are the Innovations of Monteverde?
7. What is Polyphony?
8. Who are the Three Great B's in music?
9. Who wrote the *Marseillaise*?
10. What is meant by *Pizzicato*?

TURN TO PAGE 473 AND CHECK UP YOUR ANSWERS.

Save these questions and answers as they appear in each issue of THE ETHER MUSIC MAGAZINE month after month, and you will have fine entertainment material when you are host to a group of music loving friends. Teachers can make a scrap book of them for the benefit of early pupils or others who sit by the exception room reading table.



# How to Give a Delightful Summer Musicale

By RENA IDELLA CARVER

WHAT more charming idea could be imagined than a musicale opened at nine o'clock on a glorious summer morning!

Hark, hark! the lark at heaven's gate sings,  
An Phœbus 'gins arise,  
As seeds to water at those springs  
On chalcid flowers that lies;  
And winking Mary-buds begin  
To ope their golden eyes;  
With everything that pretty is,  
My lady sweet, arise."

Schubert has greeted the morning with gladness; as luminous, a buoyancy as a charm, a charm as irresistible as the summer morning itself flooded by sunshine.

The following was taken from Schubert's diary of June 13, 1816. "This day will haunt me for the rest of my life as a bright, clear and lovely one. Gently, and from a distance, the magic tones of Mozart's music sound in my ears. With that alternate force and tenderness, with that masterly power did Schlesinger's playing of that music impress it deep, deep in my heart. Thus do sweet impressions, pressing into our souls, work beneficently in our inmost being, and no time, no change of circumstances can obliterate them. In the darkness of life they show a light, a clear, beautiful distance from which we gather confidence and hope. Mozart! Immortal Mozart! How many, and what countless images of a brighter, better world hast thou stamped on our souls!"

"A fine summer evening would take precedence of any town appointment, and Schubert and his friends would stray at their own will, regardless of everything but the enjoyment of the hour."

A summer mood much to Schubert's liking is exemplified in one of the most popular of his songs, "The Trout."

"Down in a brook swift running,  
A trout both small and wise,  
Did dart with happy cunning,  
As swift as arrow flies.

"Upon the bank I laid me,  
And watched with sweet content,  
The waters cool and shady,  
The trout on pleasure bent.

"With rod and line an angler  
A-fishing came that way,  
And, cruelly exulting,  
Saw where the troutlet lay.

"If I am not mistaken,  
Quoth I, 'the brook's so clear  
The trout will ne'er be taken,  
Though long he persevere.'"

## Mozart—Musician of Summertime

Mozart's melodies are so full of the calmness and beauty of life, so mature of conception, so spontaneous in character, that they seem to belong essentially to the richness of summer rather than the promise of spring, the repletion of autumn, the decay of winter.

Mozart created music as a bird sings as a flower gives out its perfumes; music, fragile and charming, always like himself, and yet each time new—a kind of infinite variation upon a secret theme whose manifold possibilities were never exhausted. Does this charm consist of melancholy vapor? Must we look under his delicate grace for a hidden passion? Is it not only the never-failing melody of a voice lovely enchanted with its own beauty? I cannot truly say. But certainly no music is more sweetly imperious to awaken the quicken for a moment in him who creates images and confused recollections of things half-forgotten; and

none is so sensitive in clothing itself, according to the day and the hour, with the proper color of our emotion.

At Prague, seated in the garden of his friend Dussek, he wrote the richest pages of "Don Giovanni," surrounded by the laughter and playing of his companions. He composed "The Magic Flute" in July, 1791. It is a fairy extravaganza accompanied by some of the most delightful music imaginable. It is his greatest orchestral composition, and despite the immense strides that have been made in the art of instrumentation in modern times by Berlioz, Wagner and Debussy, and the widening of the capabilities of orchestral writing by the invention of new and the improvement of old instruments, the overture to "The Magic Flute" still ranks among the most marvellous art creations.

## Beethoven's Musical Paintings

"This singing Summertime has never done  
With afternoons all gold and dust and fire,  
And windy trees blown silver in the sun,  
The lights of earth, her music and desire;—  
But day by day, and hour by lighted hour,  
Something beyond the summer earth and sky  
Burns through this passion of a world in flower—  
Some ghostly sense of lovers thronging by.

"And I have thought, upon this windy hill,  
Where bends and sways the long, dream-troubled grass,  
That I may know the heart-beats, tender still,  
Of gone, forgotten lovers where they pass,—  
Their love, too long for one brief life to hold,  
Beating and burning through this dust and gold."

In the first movement of the "Pastoral Symphony," Beethoven pictures "Joyous feelings on coming into the country." In the next movement we find "The Brook," and at the end of this lengthy movement we see the "Cuckoo," "Quail" and "Nightingale." Now follows a "Jolly coming together of the Peasantry," with a dance in which the village band is heard. Then comes the most impressive thunderstorm ever composed and the Hymn of Thanksgiving. The herdsmen come out to hunt for their stock after the storm.

He lived as close to nature as possible. He found a music in the woods and the fields. He used to wander among the bushes, vines and herbs, under the trees and over the boulders. He felt that no man could love the country as he loved it. In speaking of his ideas he said, "The ideas come, and there they are, sometimes so palpable that I fancy I can put my hands upon them while I am out in the meadows or in the forest, at sunrise, or while I lie sleepless in bed, as the moods may seize me. The inspiration with a poet would come in words, whereas to me it comes in tones that sing, shout, storm, or sigh sweetly, until at last they have taken quiet form in notes; then when I have written them down I become calm again, and look at my work, and turn it and mend it until I am satisfied."

## Love of Nature

It is said that no musician with the exception of Beethoven has loved nature so profoundly as Berlioz. He loved the pure Latin beauty, the Virgilian soul, and understood the Southern nature. Of all

the nineteenth century musicians he had in the highest degree the sense of plastic beauty. Among his portrayals of nature's moods may be noted the thunderstorm in "Symphony Fantastique."

Brahms was an inveterate traveler and his best work was done in summer in the country. He was very fond of the folk-songs and developed the melodies, harmonies and rhythms which had lain dormant among the peasants for centuries.

## The Glory of Summer

EMIL SAUER says that he has played the "Carneval" in public more than five hundred times; yet new beauties are continually presenting themselves. He says Schumann pictures the glory of summer.

Surely Chopin loved the summer time! He was carried off to the Palearic Isles, for "he needed rest and sunshine." Of his first impressions of Palma, Chopin writes: "Here I am in the midst of palms, and cedars, and cactuses, and olives, and oranges, and lemons, and aloes, and figs, and pomegranates. The sky is a turquoise blue, the sea is azure, the mountains are emerald green; the air is pure like the air of Paradise. All day long the sun shines and it is warm, and everybody walks about in summer clothes. At night one hears guitars and serenades. Vines are fastooned on immense balconies; Moorish walls rise all around us; the town, like everything else, speaks of Africa. In a word it is an enchanted life that we are living."

## Liszt Speaks of Life in the Country

"THE great fascination and value of life in the country consists in the long tête-à-tête with nature. In these long and solitary interviews may best be caught the words of revelation which are hidden beneath the infinite harmonies of form, of sound, of light and shadow, of tones and warblings, of terror and delight. At a first view such infinite variety may appear crushing or distracting; but if it is faced with that courage which no mystery can appeal, if it is sounded with a resolution which no length of time can tire, this very variety may furnish the clue to analogies, conformities and relations between our sense and our sentiment, and help us to trace the hidden links which bind things apparently dissimilar, identical oppositions and equivalent antitheses, and teach us the secrets of those chasms which separate by narrow but impassable spaces things destined ever to draw near yet never to join, ever to resemble yet never to blend."

Grieg belonged to the summer months and his music reflects the beauties of Norway, the blue of the fiords, the foaming cataracts, the tall mountains and calm green lakes. He spent the last years of his life at Troldhagen (Hilltop) in the vicinity of Bergen. No spot could be more enchanting. Down a pathway and out of sight of people and things, Grieg had built a cabin at the water's edge. Here he composed in complete and absolute quiet. The peasants called it the "tune-house." Above, where the apple trees bloomed, was the big house where Madame Grieg entertained the guests, for there were many visitors at Troldhagen and those were counted fortunate who caught a glimpse of the composer, for Grieg dreaded intrusions.

## Wagner's Garden

"See how at eve the eye of sunlight  
With glorious touch gilds turret and tower!  
In the morning glamour, manful and glad,

It bided masterless, mildly beck'ning to me.

From morning till evening thro' mighty  
ills

I won no way to its wonders!

The night is nigh; from all alloy

Shelter it shows us now.

So, hailed be the fort; sorrow and fear  
it heals!"

The family home at Tribschen was on a sort of promontory, extremely picturesque, jutting into the lake. There was neither grating nor door; the garden had no defined limits, and extended indefinitely toward the neighboring mountains. The exterior of the house was perfectly plain, gray, with dark tiles; but the interior was full of grace and elegance. The gardens at Bayreuth were beautiful and the lake most attractive; water lilies, pink, white and red, were growing there; swans were floating gracefully by, and the park-like avenue of trees was vocal with the wild doves and robins. The laurel, yew and fir trees were thick. In the summer time the jets of water play high above the ever-green hedges.

## Out-Door Life

"The yellow setting sun  
Melts the lazy sea to gold  
And gilds the swaying galleon  
That towards a land of promise  
Lunges hugely on."

If the artist colony at Peterboro, New Hampshire, did not perpetuate it, MacDowell's music would proclaim his love of rustic surroundings. The nature studies are unique in music. The students who go there early in the summer season like to picture him as he worked in his rustic workshop among the pines.

Mendelssohn delighted in the joys of nature in summer. His "Mid-summer Night's Dream" music is a poetic dedication to Summer.

"O Twilight! spirit that doth render birth  
To dim enchantments—melting heaven and earth—  
Leaving on craggy hills and running streams  
A softness like the atmosphere of dreams."

## Appropriate Music for Summer Musicale

Hark, Hark the Lark.....Schubert-Liszt  
Nocturne from "Mid-summer Night's Dream".....Mendelssohn-Moszkowski  
If I Were a Bird.....Henselt  
From Flower to Flower.....Kullak  
The Two Larks.....Leschetizky  
The Nightingale.....Alabiéff-Liszt  
Witches' Dance.....MacDowell  
Rondo Capriccioso.....Mendelssohn  
The Humming Bird.....Perillo  
Barcarolle, Op. 30, No. 1.....Rubinstein  
Kammenoi-Ostrow.....Rubinstein  
Mandolinata.....Saint-Saëns  
The Whispering Wind.....Wollenhaupt  
Moonlight Sonata.....Beethoven  
Sun Shower.....Atherton  
In the Gondola.....Bendel  
The Language of Flowers.....Benson  
Hear's Ease.....Bischoff  
Butterfly.....Grieg  
By the Mountain Spring.....Bohm  
What the Swallows Sang.....Bohm  
Rose.....Bohm  
Frolic of the Butterflies.....Bohm  
Basket of Flowers.....Carreno  
Lovers' Lane.....Engelmann  
On the Mountain.....Engelmann  
Wistaria.....Engelmann  
Dance of the Wood Sprites.....Forman  
Playing Dragon Flies.....Ganschals  
The Woodland Brooklet.....Ganschals  
Au Matin.....B. Godard  
Ballet des Papillons.....B. Godard  
Serenade.....Ch. Gounod



On Lake Chiem .....Heins  
 Rose Fay .....Heins  
 The Whispering Zephyr.....Heins  
 The Water Sprites .....Heller  
 The Butterfly Chase .....Hirsch  
 From a Wandering Iceberg...MacDowell  
 Barcarolle .....MacDowell  
 The New England Idylls...MacDowell  
 Woodlawn Sketches .....MacDowell  
 The Mill .....Jensen  
 Ballad of a Summer Day ....A. Kellogg  
 In an Old Garden.....Kern  
 Echoes from the Lagoon .....Koelling  
 Swing Song .....Kroeger

Song of the Brook .....Lack  
 Papillon .....Lavallee  
 Summer .....Eichner  
 Wood Nymphs .....Martin  
 A Rural Wedding .....Mason  
 Golden Meadows .....Morrison  
 Murmuring Zephyrs .....Jensen  
 Rustic Dance .....Reinecke  
 The Sea .....Ad. M. Foerster  
 Sylvan Spirits .....Ad. M. Foerster  
 After the Rain .....G. Spaulding  
 Roses De Boheme .....Kowalski  
 Echoes of Palermo .....R. R. Bennett  
 Summer Frolic .....Loeb-Evans

Under the Orange Blossom....Engelmann  
 Morning Glory .....Renard  
 Garden of Roses .....I. Ritter  
 The Happy Miller .....Hecker  
 Summer Idyll .....Rothleder  
 Clover Bloom .....Stults  
 June .....Tschaikowsky  
 In the Dell .....Waddington  
 Heart's Ease .....Beach  
 June Roses .....Spaulding  
 In the Garden .....Gurlitt  
 Homage to Mozart .....Ad. M. Foerster  
 Picking Flowers .....De Reef

June Morning .....Forman  
 Dance of the Dewdrops .....Frysinger  
 Water Nymphs .....Spaulding  
 Forest Murmurings .....Liszt  
 Impromptu in A-Flat .....Chopin  
 Butterfly Etude .....Chopin  
 Black Key Study .....Chopin  
 Pastorale Sonata .....Beethoven  
 Butterfly .....Grieg  
 Yellow Butterflies .....Loeb-Evans  
 Two Flowers .....Koelling  
 Flower Song .....Lang  
 On the Lake .....William

## The Phonograph Master Class

By J. G. Hinderer

LISZT AT WEIMAR originated the so-called "Master Class," really a misnomer; for few of the students who participate in them, at least in the modern ones, are as yet masters; though no doubt some of the talented students whom Abbe Liszt invited to play for him of an evening, and who to-day are numbered among our master pianists, often did splendid work.

The writer for a time was associated, as secretary, with Leopold Godowsky who first instituted the modern conception of the Liszt idea at the Meisterschule in Vienna; and, from the ideas absorbed from that Master during his Master Classes, he has since formulated a plan for class instruction, modified of necessity a good deal from the original, that has, notwithstanding, worked very well with those students whom he invited to participate.

Briefly it is this: Every fortnight or so, all those students doing acceptable work in the advanced grades meet in the writer's studio or at the home of some student who has a good grand piano and a phonograph with, say, half a dozen works in as many different good editions as possible, with which they are familiar enough to play them at least decently. We then proceed, each in turn, to interpret them, noting the important changes in the different editions, and profiting by the instruction and illustrations given.

After this we rest on our oars and let Mr. Paderewski, for instance, play a Chopin *Nocturne* for us on a phonograph, showing just how he does it (the tempo at first being reduced to the minimum so that every note, if present, can be dis-

tinctly heard). Each student follows his interpretation with a printed copy (edited, where possible, by the player himself) of the same composition, pencil in hand and marking in whatever comment the writer may make regarding the mechanics, dynamics, agogics, phrasing or pedaling.

This is followed by another record of the same composition played perhaps this time by dePachmann, Hofmann, Godowsky or any other great artist who happens to have made a disc interpretation of the work under study. The same procedure is again carried through as with the previous record. Sometimes two or three records of the same composition, played by as many different artists, are used at one meeting; and great is the astonishment of the students when they discover discrepancies, cuts (for often a disc is not large enough to hold an entire composition) and faults of various kinds in the work of really fine players, for verily a perfect record is a *rara avis* when discs are studied in this microscopic fashion. Few realize how extremely difficult it is to make a really fine record. Sometimes many attempts have to be made before a disc that is at all satisfactory to the player is obtained; for every little slip is a flaw that remains an ever present specter to bother one's artistic conscience.

There is much to be desired, of course, from the standpoint of tonal analysis, in the scheme just described, with all recorded music (though certain new radio tube-phonograph inventions and the Hammond pedal and Choralcelo will no doubt soon remedy this); but where, pray, ex-

cept in the actual performance by a master himself, can we find more authentic interpretations as far as musicianship is concerned than in, say, the compositions of a Rachmaninoff as recorded by himself, or of Scharwenka and a host of others.

To be sure, everyone likes fresh fruit best; but, when this is unattainable, the canned variety must suffice. "Canned" music, as it is often called, in the absence of an artist's actual playing, is second best; but it is most appetizing, nevertheless, if served and digested in music appreciation classes where the music of different artists can be conveniently turned on or off at will like vari-colored electric lights, and analyzed and dissected at leisure as a botanist would a beautiful flower. Is there anything musical more enjoyable than listening to the recorded playing of fine masters, recalling as it does many valuable musical experiences when perhaps those artists played for classes much as the records now brings them photo-like to us? With the right attitude, students can get a great deal out of these ghostly master performances where the musical shades of artists stalk before us spiritlike and elusive. It certainly makes more eager, discriminating, microscopic detailists and listeners out of them, both as to their own playing and that of others.

All makes of records are used in these "listening" classes, the object being to get as many different versions of a particular composition as possible for comparison, the more the better, thus really making these classes masterly affairs, where the masters

and not the students do the playing, except during a brief introduction. Students rarely have the fortitude, anyway, to attempt a rendition immediately after hearing a number of matchless interpretations of the compositions they have been studying; though the effect, sub-consciously after it has been absorbed, is tremendous and makes a decided impression on their playing of those same compositions later on.

Most any music dealer will be glad to coöperate with teachers in lending records for such performances as these, if the instructor agrees to be responsible for any broken or damaged discs that may result or for what records pupils may desire to keep. In some cities they may be borrowed from public libraries or from the public school authorities where recorded interpretations are used in the music appreciation courses in the high schools. The best and most convenient way, however, is to own a good record library yourself.

The reproducing-piano impressions also may be used in like manner, and even the radio, if occasion permits and the artist is worth listening to, though the writer prefers the phonograph as it is more convenient to handle and one can obtain a larger assortment of records for individual Violin and vocal teachers, too, especially in small communities where music students have little or no opportunity to hear great artists, ought to find these interpretative master classes, by proxy as it were, equally valuable and instructive for their students.

## The Romance of the Scales

By Eleanor Brigham

PERHAPS it has become such an inborn conviction that scales are stupid that the word Romance seems entirely incongruous. Yet, there is no endeavor in the whole history of music that is half so full of consecrated effort to realize the ideal as the scale for which lovers of music searched for nearly two thousand years. Even now there is the certain fact that perfection has not really been achieved.

The Greeks approaching scale discovery formed a series of three notes, filled in a leap with another note, added another chord of three and made a scale of seven notes. There were no sharps nor flats. This scale could be begun on any note and this starting point was thought to give it special characteristics. The Spartan boys were all taught the scale beginning on E (E, F, G, A, B, C, D, E) because it was believed to give the player dignity and

manliness. The scale beginning on C (C, D, E, F, G, A, B, C) was used for passionate love songs only. Then came the Persians with the desire for new notes of a little higher or little lower pitch: sharps and flats were added and later little quarter tones were put in between the ordinary half steps. These were placed between every two tones of our ordinary chromatic scale, making, perhaps, the most theoretically perfect scale ever made. But it did not prove practical.

The people of India were far more imaginative about their scales and finally achieved seventy-two different forms. Our major scale was among them and was named *Dehrasan-Karabharna*; our harmonic minor, *Kyrvani*. They were also more romantic than the other nations in that they gave the scales divine person-

alities with histories of brave adventure and ardent love affairs.

The Chinese founded their scale on the principle of complete harmony existing between Heaven and Earth. The symbolic number of Heaven was three and of Earth, two; therefore, anything that was in the relation of three to two must harmonize. They cut two pipes one of which was two-thirds the length of the other and, when they were struck, the tones made our interval of a fifth; other pipes were cut and soon twelve different tones could be played. The pipes were made of copper for ordinary occasions and, for more important events, of jade. Special feasts were celebrated by music on a chosen pipe.

So on through the ages countless efforts were made until the final seal of approval was put on our modern (?) scale by Bach.

What of the dreary music students who groan as the practice of scales begins? Are they so blind that they cannot see that only with scales can music exist; that melodies are full of fragments of these supposedly detestable studies? In their soft tones is the rustling of the winds, the murmur of waves, the ecstasy of the free bird!

Many people looking at a house see only the antique furniture, the chintz curtains and pretty ornaments, while a few see the solid structure, the heavy beams, the very foundations firmly built on a rock. The artist loves the beauty while the builder thrills in the fundamental strength. The average music teacher will so delight in scales when he realizes the history of scale formation and uses his imagination to discern Romance.

"Let love for Literature, Painting, Sculpture. Architecture and above all, Music enter your lives."—THEODORE ROOSEVELT.



THE HANDS of the battered clock crawled slowly around its face as a slip of a boy, for the third consecutive time, crashed into the opening strains of a Sousa march. Slower and slower the minutes dragged as the march ended—and begun again—with not even the loss of a beat.

The lad's back began to ache and his fingers to become so tender that the keys of the piano seemed to have concealed themselves. Even a half-hour's steady performance of such a strenuous march, played with all one's might, is not easy. When the time has lengthened into an hour, and one must still keep on, the task seems to become Herculean. But it was a task that must be finished, for "Charlie Wakefield" (as his friends called him) had promised to play at the carnival of the Ladies' Aid Society of the Methodist Church of Duquesne, Pennsylvania. Since he was the sole musician and knew no other "piece," he must keep at it. At little old square piano in Turner Hall, though he drooped with fatigue and his limbs lost all sense of feeling. Before he had finished, the clock's hands had traveled almost twice around, the player's fingers were bleeding, and, Sousa's march as to have a poignantly painful memory for one loyal American.

### His First Fee

THUS Charles Wakefield Cadman—"All-American" composer—made his first professional appearance and collected his first remuneration as a musician—three shining quarters! Seventy-five cents for another music lesson; and each of those lessons led him farther into that mysteriously alluring land of harmony into which he had peeped a few months before when he had heard an opera for the first time.

If this were fiction, no doubt at this point some foreign impresario would take the boy under his wing and make it possible for the latter to devote his life solely to music. But Cadman's life, like that of most successful Americans, is made up of facts—some of them pretty stiff ones. Before he could become a musician, he must earn the means of his knowledge, as well as his living. So, as office messenger of one of the big steel mills of his hometown, he continued to work until he was able to support himself in his chosen profession.

"I was born to a background of music," said Mr. Cadman. "My great-grandfather, Samuel Wakefield, was a musician of note, and I was my uncle. My mother was a choir singer, and our evenings at home were largely musical. Back of whatever I may have accomplished stands the inspiration, encouragement and help of this mother of mine, to whom I have dedicated my *Sonata A Major*."

### Hears His First Opera

"IT WAS an unconscious love of music, however, until I heard my first opera, DeKoven's 'Robin Hood,' which was produced in Pittsburgh when I was fourteen. I had been taking a few lessons and something about the advance posters of the performance appealed to me. The admittance cost seemed prohibitive, but bit by bit, I saved up the sum for a good seat. I didn't want to miss anything!

"I'll never forget how carefully I crept on to the eventful evening, nor how early I arrived, nor how high up in 'pearl heaven' was my seat (in spite of the price I had paid). But more than all else I remember the joy that came to me as the musical story unfolded itself to my eyes and ears. From the time I left the theater I never wavered in my determination to write operas of my own, to make music that my own countrymen could love and understand."



CHARLES WAKEFIELD CADMAN

## Charles Wakefield Cadman

The "All-American" Composer

By MARGUERITE NORRIS DAVIS

As Mr. Cadman talked, his face lit with enthusiasm. He likes to talk about his music—not because it is *his*, but because he feels that it has a part in America's life and musical awakening. People enjoy meeting this man; he expects from others the same friendliness and sincerity that he so unreservedly gives. His outlook on life is as fresh and wholesome as a boy's; perhaps the very fact that his boyhood was not carefree as it should have been has something to do with his youthful enthusiastic viewpoints.

### He Leaves School

HIS FATHER was an employee in the Carnegie Steel Mills, the family having moved from Johnstown, the composer's birthplace, to Duquesne, and later to Homestead (a suburb of Pittsburgh). When Charles was fourteen, it was necessary for him to leave school in order that he might lighten the financial burden of the family. Also his eyes had become weakened from a severe siege of typhoid which he had when he was nine years old.

"I feel that my having to go to work as an office messenger at this time was the finest thing that could have happened to me," he told me. "First, the long walks and constant moving about in the open air helped me to overcome a frailty of body that undoubtedly would have hampered me all my life had I remained in school and comparatively inactive. Second, I was fortunate in being placed in the office of a man who was helpful and encouraging in my desire to obtain a musical education."

"This man was Joseph Schwab, brother of Charles Schwab, of the Steel Mills. I was with him for three years, and I began going to Duquesne at the same time, where I 'took lessons' from a little country teacher. On Saturday afternoons Mr. Schwab used to 'let me off' for my half-hour lesson."

### Pays His Own Way

EVERY ONE of those lessons meant that Charles Wakefield Cadman must give up something dear to the hearts of most boys—they meant small lunches and thread-bare clothing. And even then there were pitifully few of them, compared with those given most musicians and composers. In all, there were only forty piano lessons, later fifteen organ lessons and six months' study in harmony and composition under a teacher. And in spite of this, Cadman is considered generally to be America's foremost composer living today!

"I determined to have enough of the studies to enable me to go on alone—since there seemed no possibility of my having any financial assistance. And I meant to have the best teachers. So, in time, I studied the organ under W. K. Steiner, harmony with Leo Oehmler and orchestration with Luigi von Kunits. At best, my musical education under teachers was but a short period. But I have spent twenty-five years in the most rigid course of self-imposed study."

Not one of Cadman's lessons was paid for by anyone but himself, with money earned in office work, teaching school,

giving piano lessons, house-to-house canvassing of his own compositions, writing musical criticisms and playing the organ.

"How old was I when I wrote my first 'piece'?"

Cadman chuckled reminiscently.

### His First Composition

"FOURTEEN—and fortunately it was not published. Its name was the 'Kennedy School Schottische.' But at sixteen, I managed to get together enough money to pay for publishing 'The Carnegie Library March,' and not content with that, I published 'Country Dance'—also paid for out of my own pocket. Then came the question of disposing of them!

"I became a music peddler. Armed with a couple of hundred copies of my compositions, each morning I set forth to call upon the housewives of Allegheny County, Pennsylvania. The prospects were not particularly promising; most of the male population of that section were employed by the steel mills and apparently those families were poor prospective music purchasers. So I cannot say that my reception was always kindly. Dogs in particular seemed to be opposed to my coming! Perhaps I owe my slight build and agility to the practice acquired when I was learning to out-distance the fastest canines in the country!

"Actually, though, in the year and a half that I sold from door to door, all manner of people bought my compositions. My method was to ask the person who opened the door if I might play a nice new march on their parlor organ or piano. If admitted, half the battle was won, for I played in my best manner, and mothers wanted their children to 'play such a piece.' At times, I fear, housewives bought just to get rid of me! But I did sell my copies—6000 of them—in my peddling."

After taking up the study of the organ, Cadman was able to obtain a church position in Pittsburgh, and he still recalls how affluent he felt when he began earning \$5.00 the Sunday. About the same time he began giving music lessons to children in Homestead for forty-five cents a lesson, which was later raised to seventy-five. At odd moments he was busy with his composing, and before he had had a single lesson in harmony, had composed two comic operas.

### His First Big Success

A NATIVE Indian song, "From the Land of the Sky Blue Water," was Cadman's first big success in composition. It was written during the time he was music critic on the *Pittsburgh Dispatch*, and was one of a group of four that he had written following a visit to the Omaha Reservation in 1909, when he made a study of Indian songs and folk lore. At this time he had collected a number of authentic native themes, which he later harmonized. He also made phonographic records of Indian songs and flute pieces.

He found it impossible to interest a publisher in any of these four songs until an incident brought him to the attention of Mme. Lillian Nordica. The famous prima donna had given a concert in Pittsburgh and Cadman had secured an interview with her following which he wrote a story about "The Woman of Iron" for his paper. The story so pleased her that she asked the conductor of the Pittsburgh Orchestra if he knew the author. Finding that he did, she sent for Cadman, asked the young composer to play his songs for her, and became so enthusiastic over "From the Land of the Sky Blue Water" that she put it on her program. When she first sang it (in Cleveland) the audience demanded a third repetition of it. Thus, after its having been refused by seven publishers, began the career of one of the most successful songs of a



decade, and it was always a favorite with Mme. Nordica. It was one of her encores the last time she sang.

#### A Best Seller

ALTHOUGH the composer's Indian songs were now welcomed by the publishers, there were stormy days ahead for some of his other compositions. "At Dawning," when first issued by a publisher, at the customary moderate fee given to young composers, was anything but successful, until John McCormack discovered it, added it to his repertoire and made phonographic records of it. Overnight it reached popularity.

At the present time this song has sold over 1,000,000 copies and has come so close to the hearts of the American people that it shares the popularity of "Oh, Promise Me" and "I Love You Truly," as an integral part of the wedding ceremony. Although not in any way bound to do so, the publishers later allowed Mr. Cadman royalty on this composition.

Mr. Cadman feels that it was a peculiarly fortunate circumstance that put him in touch with Nelle Richmond Eberhart, who writes his accompanying lyrics.

"We were neighbors in Homestead," he explained, "where I met her in 1901. Our mutual interest in Indian lore and the possibility of collaboration between musician and verse-writer drew us into a friendship which has lasted throughout the years. Our first work together was in 'The Tryst' (an Indian song, for which we received the huge sum of ten dollars). She has since written all of my lyrics and most of my librettos."

#### "All-American"

JUST AS Cadman's life and education have been "All-American," so are his compositions. While Indian themes have formed a background for much of his successful work, he has not by any means depended upon them for all the inspiration of his music. Perhaps his best-known work is "Shanewis," written around the story of a modern Indian maiden, Tsianina, who interprets many of his songs on the concert stage. This was presented at the Metropolitan Opera House in 1920-21, and is the first American opera to live beyond the first season at this New York temple of music.

An opera from his pen, peculiarly American, was given a premiere at Carnegie Hall, New York, in March, 1924. This has one act, and was written about the theme of Nathaniel Hawthorne's "Rappaccini's Daughter." It is entitled "The Garden of Mystery" and the libretto is by Nelle Richmond Eberhart. Besides the triple authorship being American, the cast and every member of the orchestra were native-born.

There is no place here to mention the many songs that have made Cadman beloved to music-loving America. It is significant that he was chosen to write the music for "Rosaria," the great pageant of the roses, given yearly at Portland, Oregon, during that city's festival season. Besides the score for that, he has to his credit "A Witch of Salem," which was recently produced with great success, by the Chicago Civic Opera Company. Also, he still continues to compose in the smaller forms and to give concerts in the leading cities of the United States.

#### Cadman's Philosophy of Work

CADMAN IS an indefatigable worker—and he never loses his belief in the ability of American composers to create, American musicians to interpret and American audiences to accept and encourage a national music which will be expressive of its history, achievements and ideals.

"Operas can be written around native American themes, aside from the Indian,"

declares Cadman. "What Puccini has done for Japan in 'Madame Butterfly' and Wagner for Germany in 'Lohengrin,' can be done for the New World by writing opera around historical and legendary themes, such as the discovery of gold in California, the revolutionary period and the Spanish Conquest.

"The people are turning to American music to a degree they have not shown since the Civil War. An American composer to-day is assured not only of a hearing, but also, of the utmost consideration of the production of his musical work.

"Our country has sources for music as American as the *Stars and Stripes*, as true as the Declaration of Independence, and as enduring as the Constitution—sources as profound and thrilling as those of any other land, and we have composers capable of translating our history and our national development into music."

#### Notable Compositions of Charles Wakefield Cadman

##### For Piano

Across the Table: Blandishments, Caprice: Dance of the Midgets, Op. 39, No. 1 (Air de Ballet): In the Pavilion, Intermezzo (also for four hands): Independence Day, Op. 36, No. 3 (Military March): Indian Love Song: On an Indian melody (also for four hands): On the Plaza, Op. 23, No. 2, Spanish Intermezzo: Revellers, Intermezzo: Song at Dusk: Stately Lady, Menuet a l'Antique: Where the Lotus Blooms: Whitemania: Youth and Old Age, Caprice: In the Forest of Arden.

##### For Voice

Celtic Love Song: In the Garden of Sahara: Reeds: I Have a Secret (Mss.): Absent: In the Moon of Falling Leaves: Lilacs: A Little While: My Heart: The Rose of Cherokee, Op. 24, No. 3: The Sailor's Life: The Shrine: Tomorrow: To What May Love Be Likened? When Loris Smiles on Me: Where You Are.

##### For Chorus

Egyptian Bridal Procession, Op. 48, No. 3 (Women's voices): Lilacs (Duet or Two-part Chorus, arranged by R. R. Forman): Venetian Boat Song (Men's voices): The World's Prayer (Ms.).

##### For Violin

Just a Little Waltz.

### A First Aid

By Hazel Hawkins-Davidson

IN EXPLAINING to young pupils the signs for sharps, flats, double sharps, double flats and naturals, I sometimes find it almost too much for little heads. Sometimes the sharp and natural signs are confused. Still, with a little ingenuity in explaining, the task is not so great.

The sharp is like the natural except that it has legs sticking out in all directions. It may be likened to a crow's nest. The natural is a chair turned upside down on another chair. (Of course the legs are off the chairs, else we would not be allowed to play with them.)

If such explanations fail I tell them natural means white key. For instance, b<sub>2</sub> is white key b. To make anything flat we press it down or lower it. So the flat always lowers the note by which it is placed. The sharp which raises the note is easily understood as doing just the opposite thing from the flat. Practice on the blackboard drawing these signs. Then a little game at finding various accidental signs called out by the teacher will soon solve this—one of the first problems.

### Lucy Learns Art Dancing

A Humorous Recitation

By Jay Media

Don't think I'm doing this for Snore, Mrs. Welty. I could have my hair Marcelled twice a day and he'd never notice—ain't it the truth? The public don't know Thomas Gladstone Snore like I do. I ain't sayin' nothin' to him, because Ma warned me. Up to the day of her death she'd say right up in his face, "This is what my daughter gets for marryin' into the Snores"—but it was like castin' pearls before swine, because he'd come back, "The Snores is as good as the Fipples any day."

My—how Ma suffered until the angel came and took her. He seemed to realize how he'd treated her because he sorter settled down and things was a whole lot peacefuller for years. He didn't start up again—Ouch—don't make that one so tight—there's a dear—as I was remarkin' Snore didn't start up again until our Lucy took up the anaesthetic dancin'.

Since then there ain't been no more comfort livin' with Thomas Gladstone Snore than with a wild Hippopotamus. He ain't gone to church for years but he says he stands for the Church and the Bible and all that, 'specially when we got company and there ain't nothin' left but religion to talk about. He says his mother was a Hardshell Baptist and his father was one of them there, now, Benighted Presbyterians. He's so religious that he won't even listen to no other religion but his own over the radio.

One night, after Lucy had been workin' hard on the anaesthetic dancin' for weeks, she calls downstairs, child-like—Lucy's only twenty-one—"Pa, I gotta surprise for you."

"Spring it," says he in his rough manner. I turns on record number four in the course—*Funeral March* by Chopin. Lucy comes downstairs, lookin' like an angel, with her eyes on the ceiling in that scrim dress I made her out of the parlor curtains.

Pa didn't do nothin' until he saw Lucy's bare legs. Then his mouth commenced to open wider and wider and his smelly old pipe dropped right on the seventeen-dollar rug. Lucy did her kickin' somethin' beautiful and when she got done what do you suppose that coarse man said? This is what Thomas Gladstone Snore said:

"Great Guns! What's the good of sendin' missionaries to India?"

"Snore," I says, "That's all you know. They're dancin' dances just like that right in the pulpit in New York City, now."

"Yeh," says he, with the sneery smile; "Yeh, and I suppose they're servin' high balls to the congregation."

Before I could get my breath to get

back at him, he'd stomped upstairs and Lucy sat right down on the floor and cried her eyes out.

Says I, "Lucy dear, you gotta be careful with your pores all open. Put this here rug around you, dear."

"Ma," says she, "I know I did it right. I danced just like the correspondence lessons said."

Then I went to the foot of the stairs and says out loud so as the whole neighborhood could hear me, just like Mother said many's the time: "What can you expect of a Snore?"

Then he went on somethin' frightful—and him a religious man. Mrs. Welty just couldn't use his words, I couldn't but if you really want to know what Thomas Gladstone Snore said, it was—"What in—is she goin' to do with it? If she dances like that in public, in a mosquito nettin' night gown, with them skinny legs, no fellow is going to be dumb fool enough to marry her."

There, now, that's just what he said Mrs. Welty; and I wouldn't tell another livin' soul but you. Do you wonder I got grey hair. Imagine before his own flesh an' blood. But that wasn't enough. He went on like this: "What's the good of that nonsense? She can't get a job with it, can she? What if the Boss was to come in the office in his union suit and start jumpin' over the desks?"

With that he commenced throwin' shoes. I can always tell when Snore is nervous when I hear the shoes. Thank you, Mr. Welty, there ain't no one can make me look so lady-like as you, Mrs. Welty. Lucy and me don't care what Pa says. He ain't seen the world. All he sees is his office. But we ain't goin' to let nothin' stand in the way of our art. No indeed. That's what the circular said. Don't let nothin' stand in the way of your art. Keep on, and on, and on. What does Snore know about the Waltzes and the Two Steps of the Greeks anyhow. Pa just hates the Greeks since he got Ptomain poisoning at the Greek restaurant. Just wait 'til I take Lucy Snore to New York on the Federation excursion. They know real art in New York. Just wait 'til Mr. Florence Ziegfeld, and Mr. David Belasco and Mr. Morris Gest, and Mr. Albert Jolson and other great actors like them see "The Great Snorina." Just wait 'til she makes her little five hundred a week more'n Pa makes in two months. But what's the use—he'll always give credit to the Snore side. Just see if he don't. And if she don't make good in New York, the circular says they pay wonderful prices in Chawtaqua. My what a difference a good Marcel does make!

### Too Big For Him

By Rena I. Carver

FRED came to his lesson with the question, "Miss Brown, may I take Schubert's *Military March* that mother talks about so much?"

The teacher blinked, started to say something and stopped. Then she brightened and asked Fred if he knew Sweeney, the contractor, in a nearby city.

"I have heard dad tell about him," said Fred.

"Then," the teacher went on, "you probably know that he says, 'Creep before you walk.' It seems strange for that huge man to say that. Do you know, Fred, that he never refuses a job of work be-

cause it is small? He takes a day's work any time he can do it. He is proud of every job he has ever done, even the first paving of a sidewalk.

"In his own mind he cannot see any difference between many small jobs and one big one. In fact, he'd rather have ten little ones, because they are simple and he can do many of them at a time.

"Now, since you have had only about two years of music, do you not think many small tasks well done would be something to be proud of?"

"Yes, I believe it would," Fred nodded decisively.





GERALDINE FARRAR



ADELINA PATTI



ENRICO CARUSO



ERNESTINE SCHUMANN-HEINK

## How They Forged Ahead

Stories of Great Singers of the Past Who Broke Down All Obstacles to Success

By JAMES FRANCIS COOKE

WHEN ENRICO CARUSO was a little boy, stumbling around the ruins of Pompeii and Herculaneum, picking up odd jobs here and there among the excavators, few people imagined he would become one of the very greatest singers of history. Caruso once showed me in his suite in a New York hotel a little bronze image that had long been buried under the ashes and lava of Vesuvius. He said, in Italian, "Look. It was things like this which gave me my first inspiration in art. I began to realize that when a person did a great thing in art, it lived, although the artist died; and I wanted to do something that lived. This fired me to work against all possible obstacles to become a great singer. One cannot expect success from the very start, but by reason of incessant labor, success almost always comes."

The gentle art of forging ahead is one in which Americans are supposed to be masters. Unfortunately, in our past, many of our singers were obliged to combat obstacles in their own homes. The late David Bispham, whom I regard as the greatest of American singers, was a Quaker. He not only met with no sympathy in his family, when his relations found he had elected to become a singer, but he was also for a time obliged to carry on his musical work clandestinely. In his day at Haverford college music was taboo; and consequently David hid himself to the Haverford railroad station, with a guitar, and did his practicing there. It remained for Haverford College in later years to confer the degree of Doctor of Laws upon Mr. Bispham as one of its most distinguished alumni.

### Nurturing Talent

EUROPEAN PARENTS, for a long time, have regarded a wonderful voice as a gift of the gods, and a child who can sing is tenderly cared for by everyone concerned. In America, even in my own childhood, the gift of music was austere regarded as an incubus, which might lead the possessor to a precarious career.

Just last week I talked with the celebrated Irish tenor, Allan McQuahe, once a prodigy singer, as a boy soprano, but later a mining engineer in America. He determined to become a singer and went to New York City, where he was obliged for a long period to go through almost every imaginable privation, even to sleeping in the city parks, in order to reach his goal. He has since sung with practically all of the great American symphony orchestras.

### Getting a Start

IN RECENT YEARS, in America, young singers have been fortunate at times in securing the interest of wealthy people to help them at the start. I recollect the aspiring Geraldine Farrar, when I saw her many years ago as a girl, at Greenacre, Maine. She was then under the tutelage of Emma Thursby who had taken an interest in her as a prodigy. Later she secured "funds" which enabled her to study for long years in Europe and to achieve her great success. Had she not had such timely assistance a great career might have been wasted.

Madame Schumann-Heink, on the other hand, had a terrific experience in getting a start. For years she sang parts in small opera companies, at the same time finding

it extremely difficult to support herself and manage her home, notwithstanding the fact she showed enormous evidences of talent in her youth. Eventually, in Hamburg, great success came to her.

Evan Williams, believed by many to have been the greatest of American tenors, was born in Trumbull County, Ohio. He told me that at one time he was a breaker-boy in the mines. One of his first engagements was with the old minstrel company, "Thatcher, Primrose and West;" and it took years for him to rise to the lofty position in the art world he later attained. He became the most famous oratorio tenor of his time.

### The Farmer-Tenor

THE SAME may be said of Orville Harrold, for many years one of the leading tenors of the Metropolitan Opera House. Harrold's story reads like a romance:—a farmer's boy who succeeded in attracting the attention of a few musicians and getting enough inspiration to determine to do great things who found himself in his youth apparently surrounded by a veritable Chinese wall of obstacles. When he landed in New York City he had only \$1.50 in his pocket and a letter of introduction to a theatrical manager. He soon got a job paying him five times as much as he had earned as a shipping clerk in a little town in Ohio. His next step was to go into vaudeville. Here, under the direction of Oscar Hammerstein, he created a sensation which eventually led him to the Metropolitan Opera House. However, he did not have sufficient grounding at the time and he was obliged to go back to vaudeville

and musical comedy. He nevertheless continued his study and soon found himself again among the very great singers of the world.

### The Child of Fortune

MANY of the great singers of the world have, in fact, been blessed by most fortunate surroundings. The parents of Patti, for instance, were opera singers of moderate means; but think what it meant to the child to have been born into this wonderful musical atmosphere! Patti was literally born to the stage. Patti's mother sang the rôle of *Norma* in Madrid on the night before the Diva's birth.

At Tetrassini's home, her entire youth was surrounded by music. Melba's father, David Mitchell, was really a very rich man and he died worth half a million dollars.

Galli-Curci started life as the daughter in a well-to-do Milanese family. Her grandmother was an opera singer of note, and in her autograph album collection, which she secured when a child and which she has repeatedly shown me in her home, there appear congratulations from the distinguished poets and artists of the day, with little drawings and verses dedicated to Piccola "Lita."

### Young Singers' "Fairies"

THEREFORE, the romance of Marion Talley, the American girl whose parents in Kansas, coming of excellent stock but of moderate means, has thrilled all America. While still in her teens, her beautiful voice attracted wide attention and, thanks to the wisdom of some of the citizens of her own state, she was enabled to



secure the kind of musical training so indispensable to long and continued success in her art. Her appearances at the Metropolitan Opera House proved among the great sensations of New York operatic history.

Wealthy patrons of art and musical foundations are continually importuned to provide funds for singers, in order to enable them to give all their attention to their art at the time of life when it is most needed and when the body should not be subjected to dangerous privations. Often the funds are asked for European travel. Musical tours abroad are illuminating experiences, but it should be remembered that very few schools of music in Europe today can compare with the best American music schools.

The writer knows one young artist who for some years eked out a living as a waitress in a Childs' Restaurant in New York City. She was a pianist of ability and had had really good positions in western colleges. These she abandoned in order to continue with her studies. The sacrifice was a great one and it broke down her health. Had she been assisted with funds her loss to art would have been averted.

Civilization is perhaps asking too much of the young artist to pay the cost. Far better for some patron to come in at the right time with the necessary cash and the necessary direction, when the talent is really manifest and the ambition ample!

#### Launching a Career

ONE OF THE difficulties is that, after the student is educated, the mere matter of starting a singer upon a career has become so extravagantly expensive that only a few are enabled to achieve wide fame. The competition in the musical field is huge. Launching a singer upon a career has become very much like launching a business. The singer must be advertised in the most intelligent and ingenious manner possible. This requires great quantities of printer's ink and the skilled direction of an advertising genius, experienced in this particular field. Of course, if the talent of the singer is sufficient, and if all things go well, the investment of a few thousand dollars at the outstart of a career may prove enormously profitable to the singer and possibly to the "backer." The element of speculation is naturally very great.

#### The Singer's Secret

CHARLES FROHMAN used to say that the secret of an actor's success is, first of all, vitality. No really great singer ever reached the highest plane without a prodigious amount of vitality. I have never known of an exception to this among the scores of famous artists with whom I have been acquainted. Every one has been a live, one might say, a vivid personality to the very last drop of his physical being. Combined with this must be unusual intelligence in any adopted musical artistic zone. Added to this must be the willingness to insulate one's physical being from the temptations of life. In other words, a singer must protect himself against every form of intemperance. I have always been strongly convinced that it was the intemperate use of tobacco which led to the tragic end of Caruso. One need only to have visited him many times and found him in a veritable fog of nicotine to realize what this means.

#### Other Obstacles

FORGING AHEAD, therefore, as a singer, does not mean merely overcoming a few financial obstacles. There is a really gigantic amount of music study to be done, especially in these days of the modernists. There are personal deprivations which only the singer knows. There are hundreds of instances where the tact of a diplomat must be used. In fact, becoming a great singer in these days is something which demands so many essential factors that one might easily and safely make

the statement that it is twice as difficult to attain substantial success today as it was when Adelina Patti was a child.

One of the chief obstacles of young singers has been impatience. This is particularly true of American singers. They expect their careers to be meteoric or nothing. They are unwilling to devote sufficient time to preparation, and invite disaster by this. When Jenny Lind went to Manuel Garcia his report upon her voice was so discouraging that she was broken-hearted. It was only after a great deal of the most tedious kind of preparatory labor that it was possible for her to lay the foundation upon which her brilliant career was founded.

In the writer's opinion, there is no question whatever that dozens of excellent voices in America are launched years before they are ready to stand the terrific strain which modern music imposes upon them. The writer knows of two sisters; one submitted to long and patient training under a great teacher, and became a very famous singer. The other, who was launched in the operatic field several years before she was able to sing properly, became a notorious failure. Of the two the girl who was a failure probably had the better voice at the start.

### Accuracy in Chord Playing

By Ruth French

MANY pupils who can play melodies smoothly will fumble when called upon to play a series of chords.

The first step in accurate chord playing is to get a clear and correct mental picture of the chord: the second is to coordinate the muscles of the hand and arm with that image.

For practice have the pupil hold his hand away from the keyboard and think c-e-g-c under the first, second, third and fifth fingers, respectively. (If the hand is small, use e-g-c with fingers one, two and five.) With the hand outstretched thus, let him place his fingers on the keys. If each finger is not exactly placed on the proper key, have him repeat the exercise until the fingers are correctly fitted to the chord. The procedure for the left hand is the same, only with the necessary changes of fingering.

The second and third positions of the chord should be practiced in the same manner. When he can readily and accurately arrange his fingers for any position of a chord, have him play the first position on count one. On count *and*, bring the hand over the second position. On count *two*, play second position; count *and*, bring the hand over the third position. On count *three*, play third position; count *and*; relax. This should be practiced up and down with each hand and in all keys. Throughout the performance, the thought must be to play slowly but to make the finger adjustments very quickly.

After this training, the pupil is ready for a study and later for pieces in which he will learn the practical application of his technical acquisition.

The above method requires patience and persistence on the part of both teacher and pupil, but each will find the reward more than equal to the labor.

### Time for the Doxology

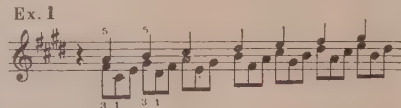
WHEN a new pianoforte concerto by Mr. Howells was performed in London, a man shouted from the gallery, "Thank God, that's over!" Other hearers applauded, insisting that the composer should appear on the stage. When the tumult died, the voice was heard: "Thank God, that's over, too!" This incident has excited much discussion in the London journals.—NEW MUSIC REVIEW.

### "Getting Your Hand In"

By John H. Duddy

A GREAT many technical difficulties become very simple to the self-help student with ambition, patience and the readiness to do honest key board work, if these obstacles are approached in the right way. The average amateur automobile owner often attempts to make adjustments on his car and fails, not because of lack of intelligence, or of strength of persistence, but because he does not see the difficulty in the right light.

Before playing a passage do a little practice in your brain rather than on the keyboard. Study the measure carefully. Get a clear idea of its harmonic structure, that is, the chord from which the figure is derived. Take the following passage, for instance, of which the subject is:



Let us begin with the first figure of the subject. The object is to "get your hand in," that is, "to get the feel" of the notes. In doing this the student's ingenuity is taxed to make up new exercises, as we shall see. These are very much like the swings made by a golf player in trying out a new club. Look at the following:



In this example we take the second note of the triplet to accent, bringing the remainder of the notes together in chord fashion. You know it is not so much what we say, but how we say it, that counts. By that we mean that in taking the previous example and accenting the last note of the triplet, another new idea is found from the same notes. It is the same thing as when we shift the accent on words being read; as,

James, go close the door.

James, go close the door.

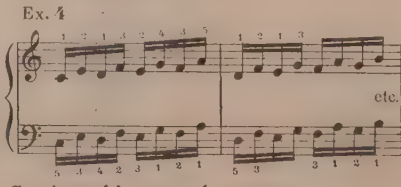
When studying, Josef Hofmann plays over and over the same group of notes, using many various rhythms and touches. One measure may find him using a high finger action, for brittleness; the next measure a low gluey touch, for exquisite tone.

As a parting shot at the analyzed study, group all the notes as chord, then play each chord three times, then twice, then once. For example:—



Now notice your command of the passage which before held only fear for you. This work should be done very slowly (for was it not the hare, the speed king, who was defeated by the tortoise the slowpoke) so as to let all the muscles in the arm relax. As one old proverb reads: "Make haste slowly!"

Here is a study which runs along smoothly and seems to suggest a steady climb up the side of a great mountain. Then suddenly, a steep descent is felt just after we cross the top.



Continue this up to the octave.

By using the above notes and making each pair to be a dotted sixteenth followed by a thirty-second note, a rhythm suggesting "humpty-dumpty"—"humpty-dumpty" is obtained. Which of us children did not like to build with blocks, piling one upon the other then later to build toy cities? By taking the first two notes, one above the other, and striking them simultaneously



the idea of building has served two purposes. First—to secure more assurance technically; second—renewed interest.

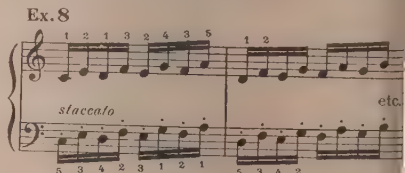
In the following study the left hand plays smoothly while the right hand uses the humpty-dumpty rhythm. By reversing the foregoing idea, an equal amount of good may be derived.



Do you remember when as youngsters we played Cow-boy and Indians? How the Indians swept the camp, capturing the unsuspecting Cow-punchers, then tying them to trees by walking round and round the tree and thus binding the victim so that there was little possibility of escape. This following example is indeed similar to the story, for the whole note is sustained in each hand while the other notes are played



The next study might be called "Pass One Hand and Rub the Other."



It will be noted that the right hand plays *legato*, that is, very smooth or "gluey," while the left hand plays *staccato*, or short. By reversing this process a new idea is evidenced.

President Coolidge has said, "We can not do everything at once, but we can do something at once." If, when using these études, the student will transpose them in to all the major scales, he will notice how easily the "feel" of the notes is acquired.

In taking up the study of a new composition, go first to the difficulties and take them apart as has been suggested. After a thorough mastery of the technical portions has been made in the mind and at the keyboard, the melodic parts of the composition will be easily mastered. Should the training start from the melodic standpoint, there is very little, if any, possibility of accomplishing the hard portions. This is due to the one who is doing the practicing becoming weary of the same humdrum over and over again, for nothing but carelessness can result from such method. The definition of success, according to Edward W. Bok, is "HARD WORK."



# A NEW DEPARTMENT OF PUBLIC SCHOOL MUSIC

Conducted Monthly

By GEORGE L. LINDSAY, Director of Music, Philadelphia Public Schools

## The Function of Music in the School Assembly

The man that hath no music in himself,  
Nor is not moved with concord of sweet  
sounds,

Is fit for treasons, stratagems, and spoils;  
The motions of his spirit are dull as night,  
And his affections dark as Erebus.  
Let no such man be trusted.

*The Merchant of Venice. Act V. Scene I.*

SHAKESPEARE has thus aptly stated the importance of an appreciation of music and its relation as a measure of character. How true this is in characterizing the life of the school which has, or has not, an assembly organized and limited for the development of such "concord of sweet sounds." The far-seeing school principal knows that the school assembly is his most valuable asset in setting a standard for the work of the day.

How important it is that these mass gatherings of those of formative age shall have a carefully planned program of ethical and cultural activities. Every effort should be made to plan a musical program which will reflect the best that the combined efforts of the school faculty and student body can produce.

When we think of the school assembly we must think in terms of massed participation in the great indoor activity of the school and nation; and the medium of that is music. In the broadest sense, music, both vocal and instrumental, proves to be the contact subject with all human endeavor. There is no other force which can socialize, energize and guide the emotions of the masses like good music properly classified and artistically presented. In order to justify and reveal the high place which it has been accorded by great philosophers of all ages, the music selected for this important mission must be, first of all, real music in the highest sense and not of a type which will cause a throw-back of mere primitive uproar and rhythmic thumping.

### Good Music

THE EDUCATOR will ask, "When is music good music?" We will counter with, "When is poetry good poetry; or literature, good literature?" There is an apparent distinction between the good and bad song or good and bad rhythmic instrumental piece. All music may be classified on a graduated scale, between the two, with regard to its art worth. The element of form and the common principles of art expression must be the measure of distinction.

The folk-song, with its direct appeal and simplicity of art form, stands revealed as the prototype of all great music. It represents the expression of the age-old emotions of our forefathers and of their seeking for the unattainable in something more than a mere word language. The texts of great folk-songs may be merely the media for expressing the beauty of melody which is the real vehicle of emotion. Let us answer then that we have a wonderful heritage of folk-songs of all nations and ages and art songs composed in folk style, as well as the great art songs of the nineteenth century. We must not disregard the so-called community songs of the better kind, such as, "Santa Lucia," "Annie Laurie," "Drink to Me Only with

Thine Eyes," "All through the Night," the American songs of Stephen Foster, and many others which everyone should know.

Some musical people decry the use of these songs, and say that they are cheap and hackneyed, but we must realize that these songs have the same appeal to the musically uninitiated that they once must have had for their unkind critics. Let us sing the great ballads in unison and use the best of the rounds for natural part singing. Let us strive for harmonic singing with the proper material and preparation. Let us above all things make the music, which has its inception in the class-room, not live and die there, but function in the assembly as the basis for the program of art songs and part song selections.

### Assembly Use of Class-Room Material

HOW FEW music-supervisors realize the possibility of utilizing in the assembly the song material that has been so carefully prepared in the class-rooms. Herein lies the golden opportunity for the music supervisor or teacher, possibly to double the time allotment granted to music in the school program! There is something of greater value in this project than the question of adding more time for music in the school day; and that is the control of selection in the type of music used. If the matter of selection is left entirely to the school principal or assembly leader, much inferior music, even of the popular jazz variety, may insidiously establish itself. The practice of using word books, or of copying words in copy-books instead of using song-books, militates against accuracy and intelligent interpretation in unison as well as part singing.

The problem of making use of the class-room song material in the assembly may cause some difficulty in planning, but it is worth the effort. If the assembly is properly graded, use may be made of the songs sung in the regular class-room work of the pupils of the lowest grade of the assembly. The older pupils know these songs or will readily recall them. In this way programs of fine music will be maintained, which will reflect the highest ideals of the purpose of teaching music in the public schools—that of maintaining a large repertory of good unison and part songs.

There is no harm done in permitting the pupils of the lower grades to learn the songs of the grades above, by rote or by rote-reading. This scheme of class-room and assembly co-ordination depends, of course, upon the fact that the supervisor must have selected a modern method of song approach, where the song itself is the basis for the elaboration of the musical experience of the child.

### The Old and the New Assembly

THERE WAS A TIME when the school assembly was labelled "the opening exercises." Decorum in all things was the rule. Pupils appeared in straight-line formation and lock-stepped to their seats. They sat with folded hands and stiff backs while the principal read long selections from the Bible and then lectured the group for various infractions of the

rules of the school. Little singing was permitted and when it was, formal hymns were sung. Military commands were given and the pupils filed out in silence, relieved that the ordeal was over for the day.

The term "chapel" is still applied in many institutions to the opening period of the day where formal Bible reading and hymn singing obtains. If such chapel attendance is on a voluntary basis, as it is in certain colleges and private schools, the reaction of the students is readily measured by the small attendance at the chapel. There are assemblies in our present day where music has no place. After the Bible reading at the opening, the rest of the time is devoted to the reading of notices or listening to speakers and programs which have an abstract relation with school life and the building of school spirit.

Fortunately, the average principal has been trained to see the wisdom of having massed assembly participation in song and he knows of its value in stimulating the morale of the student-body for the activities of the day. In this type of assembly, the pupils enter to the strains of a rousing march in a spirit of enthusiasm for the mass gathering of the day. They may march in or they may file in while the orchestra or pianist holds their attention with interesting music. The principal rises and greets the pupils with a hearty "Good Morning" and the pupils respond in kind. After the short devotional period, conducted by the principal, the assembly leader directs the group in a few well-chosen songs. The glee club, class choirs, orchestra, or a guest soloist, may have an opportunity to present an extra number, and the assembled pupils may feel free to applaud. After a few words from the principal, the orchestra or pianist plays a closing march and the group files quickly out, aroused with enthusiasm and inspiration for the work of the day.

### The Right Type of Elementary Assembly Program

IT IS NOT to be supposed that the time devoted to music in the average school assembly of fifteen or twenty minutes daily will permit the inclusion of all of the musical features considered desirable for this purpose. The extension of these features must be planned so as to function on particular days of the week. For instance, the glee club may appear once a week. Each class may sing a song, which has been developed in the class-room, whenever it is prepared to do so. This will keep all of the teachers who regularly teach music interested and anxious to display the results of their own teaching.

The orchestra should accompany every day, if possible, and this organization should play a selection on one or two given days. A regular day may be devoted to a special lesson in music appreciation in correlation with poetry, literature, art or nature study. The salute to the flag and the singing of one of the national songs should come regularly on a particular day. Certain occasional days should be devoted to seasonal or holiday songs.

A devotional song or a song of high ethical character should always be sung at the opening of the assembly. This should be followed by a fine interpretive unison or two-part song that has been memorized or well learned. A three-part round may follow or another part-song.

The special number by the glee club, single class, orchestra or soloist should come next. The talented, or even fairly good pupils, singers and players, should not be overlooked in the solo work. A community song or a well-liked unison song may be used in closing.

Little time should be devoted to the learning of part-songs in the assembly. Time should be provided for this in the regular class-room work, even if each class has to interrupt the regular music program occasionally to learn a single part in the class-room. The new unison songs are readily learned in the assembly as are the rounds. The average teacher underestimates the ability of children to learn readily new unison songs or contrapuntal part-songs. The assembly is the place, not for drilling, but for inspirational singing.

### Seating of an Assembly

MANY OF THE elementary buildings in use today are not of the most modern type. The popularization of junior and senior high school education has taxed the resources of the average community in its efforts to house the increasing numbers of high school pupils. The high schools invariably have large auditoriums. The best type of elementary school is that which has an auditorium of sufficient capacity to seat the pupils of the upper elementary grades, four, five and six, or higher. Most of the old and many of the new elementary schools have no auditoriums. It is necessary, therefore, to use several adjoining rooms on each floor for assembly purposes. The black-board sashes are raised or pushed aside and the assembly is conducted in these long, narrow halls where the height of ceiling is not in proportion to that of a real auditorium.

It is quite easy to secure attention and quick response in an auditorium where the leader is on a stage facing a group who are seated comfortably in single opera chairs. This is not the case in the assembly of class-rooms thrown together. It is necessary to bring the classes from the rooms in the wings and to crowd two children into a seat intended for one. The children do not object to the discomfort, as they are only too eager to attend an inspiring assembly.

The assembly leader or the speaker is forced to take a position in the second or third class-room from the front, in a large assembly, in order that he or she may be heard. The piano is placed in this position also or in the next room toward the front. Certain children will have their backs toward the leader unless they are permitted to stand or else to sit upon the desks with their feet upon the benches. The boys should be placed on the right side and the girls on the left, with individual classes kept intact in the relative position that obtains in the individual class-rooms. The leader should be provided

(Continued on page 479)



## DEPARTMENT OF BANDS AND ORCHESTRAS

## Studies on Harmonics

By BEN VANASEK

*The only American Trumpeter to achieve a first prize distinction at the Conservatoire Nationale of Paris*

**F**OLLOWING THE ARTICLE published in THE ETUDE (January 1927, page 11) on "Practical Acoustics for Musicians," we shall treat the same subject as applied to the Trumpet—to all brass-valve instruments. Many professional cornetists, who have gone through the celebrated Arban-Method of three hundred and fifty pages, have overlooked the "Table of Harmonics." As to "Studies on Harmonics"—they never heard of it!

**Acoustics** is the science of properties and relations of sound. Musical acoustics, the science of musical tones, distinguishes between tones and noises. A tone of sustained and equal pitch is generated by regular and constant vibrations of the air, these being generated by similar vibrations in a tone-producing body; whereas a noise is caused by irregular and fluctuating vibrations (Theo. Baker). Briefly, the sensation caused by a tone is produced by rapid periodic movements; that caused by a noise, by imperiodic movements (Helmholtz).

**Resonance:** With the exception of a few instruments of percussion, all musical instruments possess three elements: a motor, a vibrator and a resonator. The cornet has the lungs of the performer for a motor, the lips for a vibrator, and the gradually enlarging tube, terminating in the flaring bell, for a resonator. Tone, in the musical sense, is the result of rapid, periodic vibration. The pitch of the tone depends upon the "number" of vibrations in a given period; the loudness of tone depends upon the "amplitude" of the vibrations; the quality of tone depends upon the "form" of the vibrations; and the form of the vibrations depends upon the resonator. It is the vibrations of the air in the resonance chamber of the human instrument, together with induced vibrations of the instrument itself, which give tone its sonority, its reach, its color, and its emotional power (Fillebrown).

**Harmonics:** A tone-producing body also vibrates in its various fractional parts. The points of rest where such vibrating portions meet are called nodes, or nodal points; the tones produced by the vibrating divisions are called harmonics or overtones; and the entire series, including the generator or fundamental, are called partial tones, named after the tonic-pedal.

**Instrument:** Musical theory owes highly important discoveries to the investigation of the harmonics, of which discoveries practical music in turn reaps the benefit. On wind instruments, from which harmonics are obtained by varying the intensity and direction of the air-current, they are indispensable for extending and completing the natural scale. Thus, the bugle which, without valves, has but one fundamental tone, depends entirely on the harmonics of its tube for its upper register.

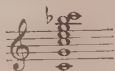
**Valves:** In brass wind-instruments the valves are devices for diverting the air-current from the main tube to an additional side-tube, thus lengthening the air-column and lowering the pitch of the instrument's entire scale. By the aid of valves, natural instruments are altered to chromatic instruments commanding a chromatic scale throughout the compass (Baker).

**Generators:** On all three valve instruments, seven fundamental tones, called "generators," and their corresponding harmonics, are obtainable. Each generator lowers the pitch of the instrument a semitone.

## Generators

**THE FIRST GENERATOR** and its following harmonics are called open-tones (unisons), because obtained without the use of the valves.

Ex. 1



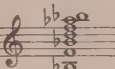
The second generator and its harmonics—a half-tone (minor second) lower than the primal pitch—are obtained by the action of the second valve.

Ex. 2



The third generator and its harmonics—a whole tone (major second) lower than the primal pitch—are obtained by the action of the first valve.

Ex. 3



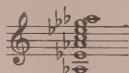
The fourth generator and its harmonics—one and a half tones (minor third) lower than the primal pitch—are obtained by the simultaneous action of the first and second valves.

Ex. 4



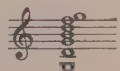
The fifth generator and its harmonics—two whole tones (major third) lower than the primal pitch—are obtained by the simultaneous action of the second and third valves.

Ex. 5



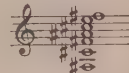
The sixth generator and its harmonics—two and a half tones (perfect fourth) lower than the primal pitch—are obtained by the simultaneous action of the first and third valves.

Ex. 6



The seventh generator and its harmonics—three tones (diminished fifth) lower than the primal pitch—are obtained by the simultaneous action of the three valves.

Ex. 7



Thus, the natural "Harmonic Chord of the Seventh,"

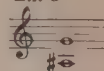
Ex. 8



based upon the fundamental principle of acoustics, when taken as a daily exercise, will work up the lips to the highest state of their flexibility. To the earnest student, this will be a pass-key to the possibilities of easier playing—this, through the natural laws of his instrument.

The lower register notes,

Ex. 9



lying within 100 to 400 vibrations per second, are obtained by 40 per cent. action divided according to the skill of the player by 20 per cent. lip-concentration and 20 per cent. wind-pressure.

The middle register notes,

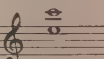
Ex. 10



lying within 400 to 700 vibrations, presenting an augmented percentage of 300 vibrations, are obtained by 70 per cent. action, divided according to the skill of the player.

The higher register notes,

Ex. 11



lying within 700 to 1000 vibrations, again presenting an augmented percentage of 300 vibrations, are obtained by a 100 per cent. action. The fluctuation of this division constantly varies and mostly depends upon the amount of right practicing, lip preparation and regular daily exercises. We cannot too highly recommend the study of harmonics, throughout the seven generators, which, similar to the seven positions of the slide trombone, will always and infallibly bring the best results.

Speaking of registers, many instrumentalists are troubled with the higher compass. It must be borne in mind that all high notes are centrifuged within the flowing stream called a "column of air," which must never be cut, but constantly be kept alive by being continuously speeded through the tubes of the instrument. Every note lies within the power of breath-control.

The lip-muscles must act upon the column of air, deviating its vital current, according to each register. A free air-current must be compelled outward—from the diaphragm up—into the instrument and straight to the bell. The lips have two actions—vibration and concentration—against the air-pressure from the diaphragm. The higher register consists simply in lifting the air-pressure up to the level of the note required. We should always play with a pneumatic-breath-control, more than with the lips, and should bear in mind that every note has its particular amount of air-pressure. Tone quality depends entirely upon the "Resonator" being held in perfect pitch; the slightest deviation therefrom will deflect the air-column at the expense of lip-vibration. By breath is given life and by thought is given the soul. The birth of tone requires both: its immortal beauty is hidden within the depth of our nature.

### Repertoire: The Trumpet Considered as a Solo-Instrument

By Ben Vanasek

**S**INCE THE beginning of the present century, traditional composers of France, most of them Grand Prizes of Rome, have been officially requested to write original compositions of instrumental music. These pieces are published by the French government, under the title of "Morceaux de Concours," and are assigned to the advanced students as annual (Continued on page 469)



BEN VANASEK



# The Teachers' Round Table

Conducted by PROF. CLARENCE G. HAMILTON, M.A.

Professor of Pianoforte Playing at Wellesley College

This department is designed to help the teacher upon questions pertaining to "How to Teach," "What to Teach," etc., and not technical problems pertaining to Musical Theory, History, etc., all of which properly belong to the Musical Questions Answered Department. Full name and address must accompany all inquiries

## Extreme Carelessness

I have a pupil, a bright girl of eleven, who is very careless, not only with her piano work, but also with her school work.

She has had a Concione Study for almost four months, and still makes mistakes, even though the latter are clearly marked. It is not because she doesn't know the notes, for she can put the whole set of Holman cards, thirty-six in number, on the piano in as many seconds—the best speed ever attained by any of my pupils.

I constantly preach slow practice, and it seems to me that I have tried all the plans in my category. I marked every mistake with a ring this morning, and her mother offered her a nickel for every one that I could erase next week. I suppose I shall erase them then—and no doubt the following week she will make them all over again! Please advise me what to do. E. D. H.

Evidently the trouble is that the pupil is too interested in carrying out the musical "a—in "playing the piece through"—that she balks at preliminary details. Thus she has the musical urge, but not enough of the ability to plod.

Accordingly, the problem is how to make her concentrate first on details, until these are ready to be put together. Try having her practice from the end rather than the beginning of a new piece. You may even divide off the section to be studied into measures, by checking them thus: V V w, require her to learn the last phrase, first with the hands separately and then with them together, next, the phrase before it, then the one before that, and so on until she reaches the beginning. When she comes for her lesson, let her play for you in phrases in the above order, beginning with the last. This process ought to induce her to notice the details rather than to rush thoughtlessly through the piece from beginning to end.

After all, the great point is to avoid making mistakes at the outset. Save, if possible, the thankless task of correcting them after they are firmly imbedded in the pupil's mind.

## Slow but Sure

I have been teaching five years in a small town, and have had about the same number of pupils each year. It seems that my pupils are a little behind those of other teachers. I call their attention to all details—such as fingering, time and expression—and I am a "crank" on the subject of fingering. I go over the lesson each time with them, so that nothing is overlooked. Do you think this is a good idea? I have a great deal of patience, and am very honest, never over-praising any pupil, but giving credit where it is due. All my pupils like me very much, and I think that is a great gain for a teacher.

Recently I read of a young woman who in two and a half years had completed quite a bit of work, such as Mendelssohn's *Rondo Capriccioso* and Beethoven's *Moonlight Sonata*. I have been studying these pieces for over a year, and wouldn't think of saying that I had completed them. My teacher insists on much metronome work, but after I have memorized a piece I hate that constant ticking! It seems to stiffen me up.

I like slow music best and can play slow movements beautifully; but most people do not appreciate them, and I feel disheartened in a moment to hear others play more brilliantly. However, most people enjoy my simple music, for I try hard to play with genuine expression. I want to play so that others will find real enjoyment in my music.

Mrs. H. C.

So long as your ideals are so high, you have no reason to feel discouraged. For

the real essence of music is self-expression, and beside that mere technical display is as sounding brass.

I am suspicious of the young person who professes to play the *Rondo Capriccioso* or the *Moonlight Sonata* after so short a period of study. For such compositions as these are performed by great artists only after years of hard work. The trouble with amateurs is that they are too easily satisfied, and toy glibly with compositions before which a mature artist stands in reverence.

So do not be afraid to go slowly in your own work and that of your pupils, with the certainty that your results will finally prove the wisdom of your course.

As to your inability to play rapidly, I am wondering if your wrists are sufficiently loose. There is nothing like relaxing exercises to free the fingers for rapid execution. I believe, too, that the metronome should be employed in very small doses, since its ticking is enough to destroy all musical inspiration. Forget the metronome marks, and don't worry about mere rapidity.

While insisting on accurate work from your pupils, you may further their progress by judicious sight-reading. Spend a few minutes of each lesson-period in this work, and encourage them to read duets with each other.

## Developing the Muscles

Since I was a young fellow I have studied the piano. Times when I should have been out of doors getting exercise, I stayed in and practiced instead. Now I find that I am not as fit physically as I should like to be—I mean as regards the piano. How may I develop the muscles used in playing, so that I may have powerful hands and fingers, and what outdoor work and other exercises may I use that will not injure the hands and fingers? Also, how may I learn to apply the principle of relaxation in playing? For example, I have read that rowing a boat is a good exercise for octave playing.

Must one be in good health to play the piano properly?

I am particularly troubled with my wrists, and my arms easily become tired—I suppose because I do not know how to apply the principle of relaxation. I am also bothered with my little finger, which has a tendency to turn in. Are there exercises to cure this fault?

B. G. F.

Certainly, good health is a valuable asset in piano playing, as in everything else. While it is wise to develop the muscles used in playing, however, one should be careful not to stress those which may actually hinder one's freedom of execution.

For instance, we should constantly curb the natural tendency to stiffen the wrist. In nearly all our actions in ordinary life—whether we throw a ball, lift up a book to read or even shake hands with a friend—we call on the wrist muscles. But in piano playing, our very existence demands that these muscles be kept relaxed except when called on for special purposes. Hence in piano practice the most important consideration of all is to counteract by conscious relaxation the influence of our daily muscular stiffness.

Accordingly, in physical exercises, whatever tends to emphasize rigidity in the wrists is harmful, since it merely increases the amount of stiffness which you must destroy by piano practice. Now, rowing

a boat is an exercise that tends to stiffen the wrist as much as anything that I know of; hence it cannot help octave playing or anything else, that has to do with piano technic. Choose rather some neutral exercise, such as walking or swimming, and be chary of base-ball or anything else that depends on a firm wrist. Tennis or fencing are not so bad, as they require a wrist that is at least limber. For indoor exercise, there are plenty of body and free-arm exercises such as Walter Camp's "Daily Dozen," which are well adapted to the pianist.

It is not brute strength which the pianist should cultivate, so much as the power of controlling and rightly directing the strength which he already possesses. I have heard a muscular person weighing at least 150 pounds play with a feeble and less interesting touch than a child of nine who had been taught to utilize her strength to the best advantage.

So I advise you, while building up a good physique, to stress relaxation above everything in your practice, and so to work toward that freedom of finger, hand and arm which gives plasticity to every motion.

As for the trouble with your little finger, I suggest that you invent exercises, such as the following, for stretching it away from the fourth finger:





## NOTE READING "QUAKERISH AND POPISH"

IN 1700, when Boston was a town of about 7,000 population (says William Arms Fisher in his "Notes on Music in Old Boston") the need arose for printed music. "The first book issued to meet this new want," he says, "was entitled 'A Very Plain and Easy Introduction to the Art of Singing Psalm Tunes, with the Cantus or Trebles of Twenty-eight Psalm Tunes contrived in such a manner as that the Learner may attain the Skill of Singing them with the greatest ease and Speed imaginable, by Rev. Mr. John Tufts, Price 6d. or 5s. the doz.'"

"This little book of a few pages, the first American book of sacred music published, was issued in Boston in 1714 or 1715, and was so successful, in spite of its substitution of letters for notes, as to reach its eleventh edition in 1744.

"The innovation of note singing raised a great tempest among the older people who regarded it as a plan to shut them out from one of the ordinances of worship. It was bitterly objected to as 'Quakerish and Popish,' and introductive of instrumental music; 'the names given to the notes are blasphemous; it is a needless way, since the good fathers are gone to heaven without it; its admirers are a company of young upstarts; they spent too much time about learning, and tarry out a-nights disorderly,' with many other equally strenuous and weighty reasons.

"One of the valiant defenders of the 'new way' was the Rev. Thomas Walter, of Roxbury, who brought out in 1721 *The Grounds and Rules of Musick Explained, or an Introduction to the Art of Singing by Note*. This, the first practical American instruction book, said to be the first music printed with bar-lines in America, was from the press of J. Franklin at a time when his younger brother, Benjamin, then a lad of fifteen, was learning the printer's trade as his apprentice."

## ORGANISTS SHOULD IMPROVISE

SAINT-SAËNS who, besides being a great composer, was for twenty years organist at the Church of The Madeleine in Paris, says in his "Musical Memories":

"Under the pretext that an improvisation is not so good as one of Sebastian Bach's or Mendelssohn's masterpieces, young organist have stopped improvising.

"The point of view is harmful because it is absolutely false; it is simply the negation of eloquence. Consider what the legislative hall, the lecture room and the court would be like if nothing but set pieces were delivered. We are familiar with the fact that many an orator or lawyer who is brilliant when he talks becomes dry as dust when he tries to write. The same thing happens in music. Lefebure-Wely was a wonderful improviser (I can say this emphatically, for I heard him) but he left only a few unimportant compositions for the organ. . . . The organ is thought-provoking. As one touches the organ, the imagination is awakened, and the unforeseen rises from the depths of the unconscious. It is a world of its own, ever new, which comes out of the darkness as an enchanted island comes from the sea.

"I am fully aware of what may be said against improvisation. There are players who improvise badly and their playing is uninteresting. But many preachers speak badly. That, however, has nothing to do with the real issue. A mediocre improvisation is always enduring if the organist has grasped the idea that church music should harmonize with the service and aid meditation and prayer."

"In many instances the opera does sound ridiculous in English, but not because of the English, but because of stupid translations of foreign operas."—CHARLES HACKETT.

# The Musical Scrap Book

Anything and Everything, as Long as it is Instructive and Interesting

Conducted by A. S. GARBETT

## ANTHEMS FOR KING CHARLES

HENRY PURCELL, greatest of English seventeenth century composers and so far the greatest of any English composers, is believed by many to have written incidental music for the theater when he was eighteen, and to have composed "Dido and Aeneas" in his twenty-second year. But his biographer, John F. Runciman, is skeptical.

"The prosaic truth is that Purcell came before the world as a composer for the theater in the very year of his appointment to Westminster Abbey," says Runciman, "and during the last five years of his life he turned out huge quantities of music for the theater. It is easy to believe that his first experiments were for the Church. He was brought up in the Church and sang there; when his voice broke he went on as organist. Some of his relatives and most of his friends were Church musicians.

"But Church and stage were not far apart at the Court of Charles, and, moreover, the more nearly the music of the Church resembled that of the stage, the better the royal ears were pleased. Pepys' soul was filled with delighted approval when he noticed the royal hand beating the time during the anthem, and, in fact, Charles insisted on anthems he could beat time to. . . . He disliked the old Catholic music; he disliked quite as much Puritan psalm-singing. He wanted jolly church music sung in time and in tune; he wanted secular not sacred music in church.

"His taste coincided with Purcell's own. Along with some of the old-fashioned, genuine devotional music, Purcell must have heard from childhood a good deal of the stamp he was destined to write; he must often have taken his part in church music that might with perfect propriety have been given in a theater."

## "ONWARD, CHRISTIAN SOLDIERS"

How Sullivan came to write his most famous hymn-tune, and how a royal thirst for a glass of beer provoked a festival *Te Deum* are told in Henry Saxe Wyndham's life of the composer of "Pinafore."

"It is scarcely too much to say," declares Wyndham, "that the most notable composition of the year 1872 was the famous hymn, 'Onward, Christian Soldiers.' According to Sir Arthur's own account of the origin of this, told to Mr. Findon, it was written as the result of a quarrel. There was a dispute between the proprietors of 'Hymns Ancient and Modern' and the firm of Novello, printers of the work. This was ended by the proprietors transferring their publication to be printed by the firm of Messrs. Clowes, who still do it.

"The other party to the dispute, Messrs. Novello, then proceeded to issue a rival collection of hymns entitled the 'Hym-

nary,' and for this book Sullivan composed his glorious tune.

"1871-72 is also memorable as the time in which the late King Edward, then Prince of Wales, was stricken with typhoid fever and was kept for many December days at Sandringham with the dark shadow hovering very near. The well-known story goes that the illustrious patient at the period of the crisis asked for a glass of Bass's beer which he was allowed to have, and from that moment began to mend. There were celebrations all over the country in honor of his recovery, and for the Crystal Palace Sullivan composed a *Te Deum* early in 1872 into which he introduced the well-known melody of St. Anne's. An enormous audience was present and, of course, other and more popular items appeared on the program; but for many years after the Festival *Te Deum* held its own in the estimation of choral societies in the United Kingdom."

## BLUES!

THIS from "Negro Workaday Songs," by Odum and Johnson, both of the University of Carolina where they have made an exhaustive study of Negro songs. (The passage is slightly condensed.):

"What are the characteristics of the native blues, in so far as they can be spoken of as a type of song apart from other Negro songs?

"In the first place, blues are characterized by a tone of plaintiveness. Both words and music give the impression of loneliness and melancholy. In fact, it was this quality, combined with the Negro's peculiar use of the word 'blues,' which gave the songs their name.

"In the second place, the theme of most blues is that of the love relation between man and woman. There are many blues built around homesickness and hard luck in general, but the love theme is the principal one. Sometimes it is a note of longing.

At other times the dominant note is one of disappointment.

"A third characteristic of the blues is the expression of self-pity. Often this is the outstanding feature of the song. There seems to be a tendency for the despondent or blue singer to use the technic of the martyr to draw from others a reaction of sympathy.

"Psychologically speaking, the technic consists of rationalization, by which process the singer not only excuses his shortcomings, but also attracts the attention and sympathy of others—in imagination at least—to his hard lot."

Referring to the popularization of blues by the phonograph records, these authors observe: "It is doubtful whether the history of song affords a parallel to the American situation with regard to blues. Here we have the phenomenon of a type of folksong becoming a great fad and being exploited in every conceivable form."

## THE PHYSICS OF PIANO TONE

THE following extract from "The Science of Musical Sound," by Dayton Clarence Miller, will interest students of the act of touch:

"The piano can produce wonderful varieties of tone color in chords and groups of notes," says Miller, "and its music is full, rich and varied. The sounds from any one key are also susceptible of much variation through the nature of the stroke on the key. So skillful does the accomplished performer become in producing a variety of tone quality in piano music which expresses his musical moods, it is often said that something of the personality of the player is transmitted by the 'touch' to the tone produced, something which is quite independent of the loudness of the tone. It is also claimed that a variety of tone qualities may be obtained from one key, by a variation in the artistic or emotional touch of the finger upon the key, even when the different touches all produce sounds of the same loudness. This opinion is almost universal among artistic musicians, and doubtless honestly so . . . .

"Having investigated this question with ample facilities, we are compelled by definite results to say that, if tones of the same loudness are produced by striking a single key of a piano with a variety of touches, the tones are always and necessarily of identical quality; or, in other words, a variation of artistic touch cannot produce a variation in tone quality from one key, if the resulting tones are all of the same loudness.

"From this principle it follows that any tone quality which can be produced by hand playing can be identically reproduced by machine playing, it being necessary only that the various keys be struck automatically so as to produce the same loudness—as was obtained by hand and struck in the same relation to one another."

"Emotions of any kind are produced by melody and rhythm. . . . Music has thus the power to form character."—ARISTOTLE

## SCRIABIN'S MISTAKE

THERE is such a thing as too much piano practice if the experience of Scriabin, the Russian composer, goes for anything. Certainly is this the case if the practice is of the injudicious kind.

Alfred Swan's biography of this composer tells us that Scriabin, in his early student years, "used to appear at the conservatoire concerts playing Schumann's 'Papillons,' Chopin's Mazurkas and Bach's Fugues. Wishing to be the first not only in interpretation but also in sheer technique Scriabin attacked such stupendously difficult pieces as Balakirev's 'Islamey' and Liszt's 'Don Juan.' It was then that he nearly ruined, Schumann-like, his whole career.

"His right hand was paralyzed and the doctors had given it up. But with stoic perseverance Scriabin practiced with the paralyzed hand and brought it nearly to its former perfection. Exercising the fingers of his right hand on whatever object they happened to lie became a characteristic gesture with him all through his later life. But a certain crampedness of the right hand in rapid octave passages *fortissimo* never disappeared entirely and was the source of much trouble during his concert tours even to the last years of his life.

"His studies under Safonov taking an auspicious turn, Scriabin was, in the spring of 1891, awarded a pianist's diploma with the gold medal for piano-playing, an honor that was bestowed on his mother twenty years earlier."

"Rhythm and harmony find their way into the inward places of the soul."—PLATO.



VALSE MINIATURE

A worthy companion piece to Mr. Ewing's very popular *Sleeping Princess*. Grade 3.

MONTAGUE EWING

Tempo di Valse Lento (Molto legato) M.M.♩.=54

The musical score is written for piano and consists of 16 measures. The key signature has two flats (B-flat major), and the time signature is 3/4. The tempo is marked 'Tempo di Valse Lento (Molto legato)' with a metronome marking of 54 quarter notes per minute. The score begins with a piano (p) dynamic. The first system contains measures 1 through 4, the second system contains measures 5 through 8, the third system contains measures 9 through 12, and the fourth system contains measures 13 through 16. The score includes various musical notations such as slurs, fingerings (e.g., 1, 2, 3, 4, 5), and a 'Fine' section marked 'pp' (pianissimo) at the end. The piece concludes with a double bar line and a 'D.C.' (Da Capo) instruction.



From a new set of pieces, based upon  
Indian Hill-tunes. Grade 5.

# DEVIL DANCE

## TIBETAN

from HIMALAYAN SKETCHES, No. 1

LILY STRICKLAND

With rugged cheerfulness

*mp* *gradually increasing*

*ff* *marcato basso*

*Presto*

*sfz* *f* *mf*

*basso marcato* *poco a poco*

*cresc.* *rit.* *accel.* *ff* *sff*

*8va basso* *8va*

Copyright 1927 by Theodore Presser Co.

British Copyright secured

# MERRY CHATTER

## SCHERZINO

A lively teaching piece, with  
well contrasted themes. Grade 2½.

W. ALETTER

Allegretto con spirito M.M. ♩ = 108

*mf scherzando* *mf* *p*

*a tempo*

Copyright 1927 by Theodore Presser Co.

International Copyright secured



# OLD FOLK SONG

OLD FOLK SONG

*p*

*mf marcato*

*D. C. al Fine*

*ritard.*



## WATER LILIES

SECONDO

RUDOLF FRIML

To be played with a joyous lilt, rhythmically, and not too fast.

Allegretto M.M. ♩ = 72

The musical score is written for piano and consists of five systems of music. The first system begins with a treble staff and a bass staff, both in G major (one sharp) and 2/4 time. The tempo is marked 'Allegretto M.M. ♩ = 72'. The first system includes a treble staff with a melody and a bass staff with a simple accompaniment. The second system continues the melody and accompaniment, with a 'cresc.' marking in the bass staff. The third system features a 'f' (forte) marking in the bass staff. The fourth system continues the melody and accompaniment. The fifth system concludes the piece with a 'Fine' marking and a 'D.C.' (Da Capo) instruction. The score includes various musical notations such as treble and bass staves, dynamic markings (mp, cresc., f), articulation (accents), and fingerings (e.g., 1, 2, 3, 4, 5).



## WATER LILIES

PRIMO

RUDOLF FRIML

Allegretto M.M.  $\text{♩} = 72$ 

8

*mp*

*cresc.*

*mp*

*Fine*

*f*

*D.C.*



## HERE COMES THE PARADE

SECONDO

M.L. PRESTON

Of all military marches, those in  $\frac{6}{8}$  time seem the most irresistible in rhythmic swing.Tempo di Marcia M.M.  $\text{♩} = 108$ 

The musical score is written for piano in 6/8 time. It consists of six systems of two staves each. The first system begins with a melody in the right hand and a bass line in the left hand, marked *mf*. The second system continues the melody and bass line, marked *f*. The third system includes a first ending bracket labeled '1'. The fourth system includes a second ending bracket labeled '2'. The fifth system includes a first ending bracket labeled '1'. The sixth system includes a first ending bracket labeled '1' and concludes with a final chord marked *sf*.



## HERE COMES THE PARADE

PRIMO

M.L. PRESTON

Tempo di Marcia M.M. ♩ = 108

mf

f

sf



A brilliant new drawing-room waltz. Grade 4.

## ABOVE THE STARS

ÜBER DEN STERNEN

RICHARD KRENTZLIN, Op. 122

Allegretto M.M. ♩ = 72

WALTZ

The musical score is written for piano and consists of two main parts: a main section and a Trio section. The main section begins with a piano (p) dynamic and includes markings for crescendo (cresc.), fortissimo (ff), and piano (p). The Trio section begins with a fortissimo (sf) dynamic and includes markings for piano (p) and dolce. The score is written in 3/4 time and includes various musical notations such as notes, rests, and fingerings.



This page contains eight systems of musical notation for a piano etude. Each system consists of a treble and a bass staff. The key signature is three flats (B-flat, E-flat, A-flat). The notation includes various musical symbols such as notes, rests, and dynamic markings. The first system has a '2' above the first measure of the bass staff. The second system has a '1' above the first measure of the bass staff. The third system has a '1' above the first measure of the bass staff and a 'sost.' marking in the final measure. The fourth system has a '4' above the first measure of the bass staff and a 'mf' marking in the final measure. The fifth system has a '4' above the first measure of the bass staff and a 'mf' marking in the final measure. The sixth system has a '4' above the first measure of the bass staff and a 'mf' marking in the final measure. The seventh system has a '4' above the first measure of the bass staff and a 'mf' marking in the final measure. The eighth system has a '4' above the first measure of the bass staff and a 'mf' marking in the final measure. The final system has a '4' above the first measure of the bass staff and a 'mf' marking in the final measure.

*sost.*

*Energico*

*f*

*p*

*cresc.*

*molto*



## Grandioso

Three systems of musical notation for a piano piece titled 'Grandioso'. The music is in a key with three flats (B-flat, E-flat, A-flat) and a common time signature. The first system begins with a forte (*f*) dynamic. The second system includes a fortissimo (*sf*) dynamic. The third system concludes with a double bar line and the marking 'D.C.' (Da Capo).

## A DAINY GAVOTTE

A little rhythmic dance, Grade 1½.

N. LOUISE WRIGHT

Tempo di Gavotte M.M. ♩ = 108

Four systems of musical notation for a piano piece titled 'A Dainty Gavotte'. The music is in a key with two sharps (F-sharp, C-sharp) and a 4/4 time signature. The first system begins with a mezzo-forte (*mf*) dynamic and includes fingerings (4, 2, 3) and a crescendo (*cresc.*) marking. The second system includes a ritardando (*rit.*) marking and ends with 'Fine'. The third and fourth systems continue the piece, with the fourth system concluding with a double bar line and the marking 'D.C.' (Da Capo). Fingerings are indicated throughout the score.



## SERBIAN FÊTE DAY

The first theme is the same as that occurring in Tschaikowsky's *Marche Slave*. Grade 3.

Arranged by HELLER NICHOLLS

Adagio

*ff*

*Allegretto M.M. = 108*

*rit.*

*f con spirito*

*Ped. simile*

*mf*

*senza Ped.*

*ff*

*f*

*a tempo*

*rall.*



## DUCKS IN THE POND

## BARN DANCE

From Mr. Rogers' newset: *Idioms Old and New*. A splendid "stunt" piece in the American manner. Grade 5.

JAMES H. ROGERS

## Ducks in the Pond

Spirited, but not too fast

*mf* bien rythme'

*poco marcato*

*quasi gliss-ando*

*f*

*pr. f*

*p*

*sempre p*

*mf*

*dim.*

*p* leggieramente

*ten.*

*mf* sonore e ben marcato

*ten.*

*ten.*

"Tuning Up"

*p*

*ten.*

"The Arkansas Traveler"

*f*

*meno f*

*ten.*

*f*

*p*

*mf*

*p*

*mf*

*p* leggieramente

*ff* molto marcato

*f*



ff glissando f dim. subito senza rall. p ten.

ff stridente

molto accel.

sempre ff quasi martellato

glissando molto rapido

# BLACK-EYED SUSIES

little flower piece, very seasonable. Grade 1½.

A. LOUIS SCARMOLIN

Moderato M.M. ♩ = 72

p

rall.

meno

dim.



## THE PERFORMING BEAR

A very clever characteristic piece. Grade 2½

JOSEF REITER, Op. 97a

**Allegretto M.M.** ♩ = 108

This image shows a page of musical notation for a piano piece. The page contains six systems of staves, each with a treble and bass staff joined by a brace. The music is written in a key with two flats (B-flat and E-flat) and a 2/4 time signature. The notation includes various note values, rests, and dynamic markings such as *f*, *mf*, *dim.*, *p*, and *cantando*. There are also performance instructions like *Meno mosso* and *rall.*. The page is numbered 108 at the top center. The notation is complex, with many beamed notes and slurs, indicating a technically demanding piece. The page ends with a *Fin.* marking at the end of the sixth system.



The piano introduction consists of three systems of music. The first system has two staves with chords and some moving lines, including fingerings like 5 2, 4 1, 3 1, 4 1, 4 1, 5 2, 4 1, and 5 2. The second system continues with similar harmonic textures. The third system ends with a *D. C.* (Da Capo) instruction and a *p* (piano) dynamic marking.

# SLEEPY TIME

very expressive little "slumber song" Grade 1

Andante M.M. ♩ = 96

ORA HART WEDDLE

The song is written for voice and piano. The vocal line is in G major, 6/8 time. The piano accompaniment is in G major, 6/8 time. The lyrics are:   
 Mother says now close your eyes, Dad-dy says to hold them tight; Soon will come as a surprise   
 Fair-ies to night. So to bed now we will go Soft-ly off on tip-py toe;   
 God and His an-gels will watch o'er you, Mother will too. Hush-a-bye, Hush-a-bye, Ba-by Dear,   
 Hush-a-bye, don't you fear, Slow-ly but sure-ly to slum-ber-land We'll go hand in hand.   
 The piece ends with a *ritard.* (ritardando) and *D. C.* (Da Capo) instruction.







## IN DREAMLAND

H.P. HOPKINS, Op. 114

Prepare: { Sw. Soft 8'  
Ch.or Gt. Dulciana 8'  
Ped. Soft 16', coup. to Ch.or Gt.  
A very pretty soft *Voluntary*. Suitable for weddings.

Languido M.M. ♩ = 54

ANUAL

Sw.  
*pp espressivo*

*pp* Ch.or Gt.

PEDAL

*Slightly faster*

Sw. add Oboe &amp; Soft Flute 4'

*mf* Ch.or Gt. Melodia

*cantando*

Tempo I.

Sw. Vox Celeste

*rall.*

*pp*

*pp* Ch.or Gt. Dulciana

*morendo*

*pp*

*morendo*

*pp*



## VALE - INTERMEZZO

HANS S. LIND

A showy recital piece; in *ballet* styleValse modéré M.M.  $\text{♩} = 69$ 

VIOLIN

PIANO

The musical score is written for Violin and Piano. The key signature is one sharp (F#), and the time signature is 3/4. The tempo is marked 'Valse modéré' with a metronome marking of M.M.  $\text{♩} = 69$ . The score is divided into several systems, each containing staves for the Violin and Piano. The Piano part is marked with 'mf staccato' in the first system. The Violin part features various ornaments and fingerings. The score includes dynamic markings such as 'p' (piano), 'mf' (mezzo-forte), and 'p' (piano). The piece concludes with a 'Fine' marking. The score is published by Theodore Presser Co. in 1927.



1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

poco rit.

poco rit.

più lento

f amoroso

sul D

sul G

r. h.

sul A

pp

gliss.

gliss.

gliss.

sul D 4

D. C.



## VYLDA'S LULLABY

E. V. L. CARY\*

L. J. OSCAR FONTAINE, Op. 166, N

Andante

Lul - la - by, — Lul - la - by, —

Stars are soft - ly peep - ing, And they say, "Gone is the day, Ba - by must be sleep - ing."

Far a - way, — Far a - way, — Lit - tle boats re - turn - ing; For the lights a - long the shore Ten - der hearts are

yearn - ing. Lul - la - by, Lul - la - by, Evening shad - ows creep - ing; Stars of light, An - gels bright,

Guard my ba - by sleep - ing, — Lul - la - by, Guard my ba - by sleep - ing. Sleep and rest,

on my heart qui - et - ly re - pos - ing. Lul - la - by, Lul - la - by, Ba - by's eyes are clos - ing.



## HOW THE ELEPHANT GOT HIS TRUNK

J.S. DRAPER

MUSICAL RECITATION

FRIEDA PEYCKE

Jolly and playfully M.M. ♩ = 100

(proudly)

"I'm going to town" the Elephant said, With a wink of his eye and a

nod of his head, "I'm going to town this day to see The mon-keys dance at the Jam-bo-ree!" So he packed his bag and a-

way he went, Gay and dapper and well content. At last he came to the jungle - town where the

streets were crowded with monkeys brown. There were bears and camels and ti-gers too, and a great, big cap-er-ing Kan-ga-roo!

At length when the day was al-most done, And he'd spent his money and had great fun. Just one thing only was

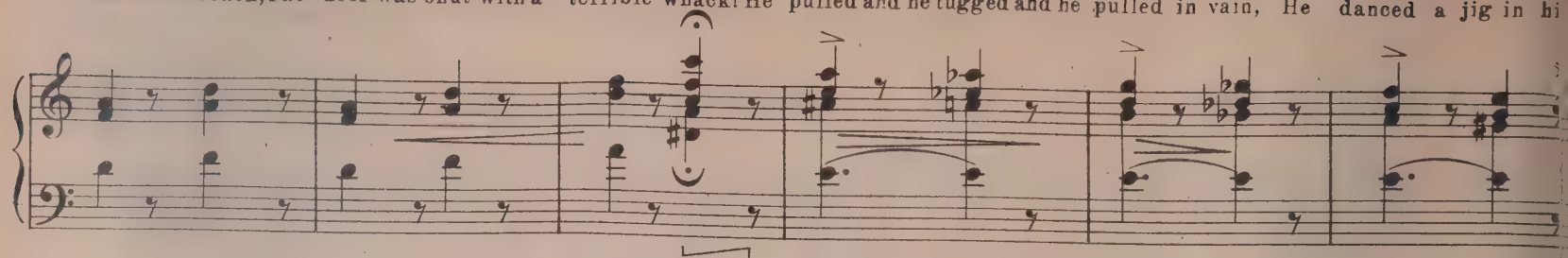
left to see, The mon-keys dance at the Jam-bo-ree, so he went to the door but a mon-key black said" you're too big so

you go back!" So he tip-toed round to the side of the house and stood by the door As still as a mouse, But the moment he put his

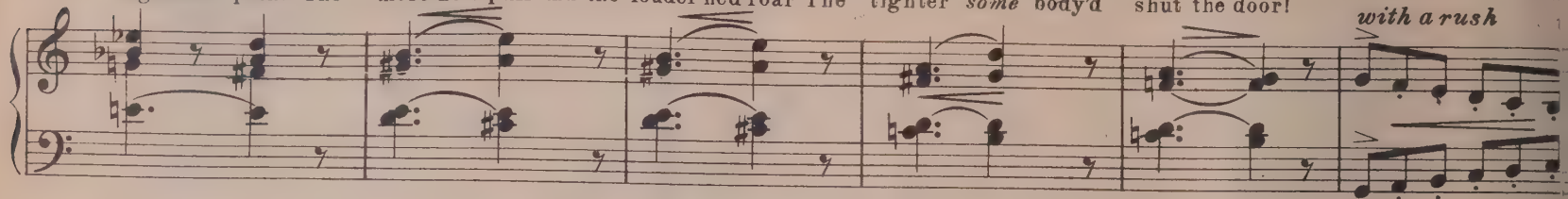


*climax)*

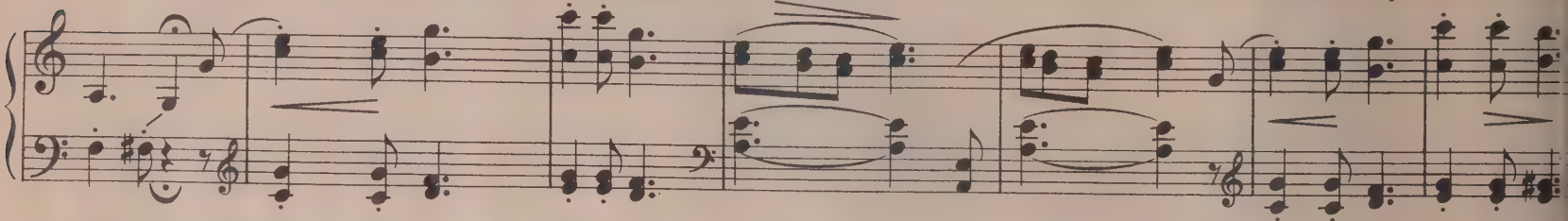
nose in the crack, The door was shut with a terrible whack! He pulled and he tugged and he pulled in vain, He danced a jig in his



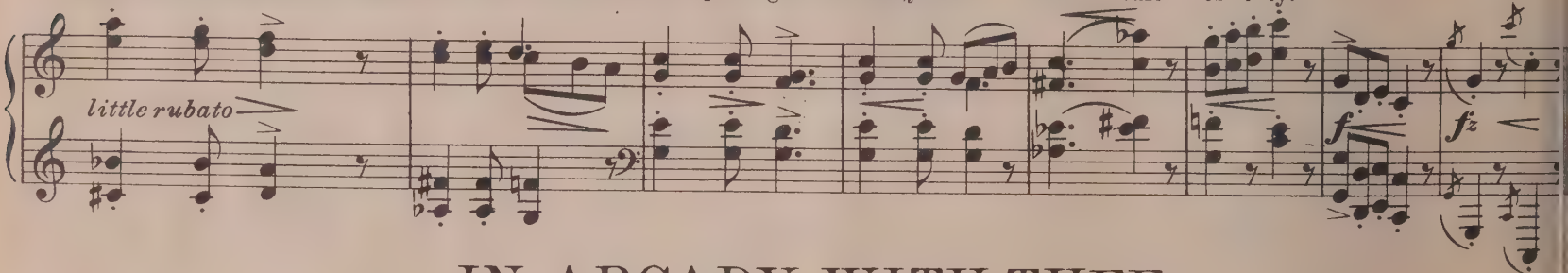
rage and pain! The more he'd pull and the louder he'd roar The tighter *(astonished)* some body'd shut the door! *with a rush*



He pulled and he jerked but the story goes That nothing gave way but the Ele-phants nose! And what was only a foot, no more



Stretched and stretched til 'twas six feet four! So the El-e-phant got his trunk, you see all thru curi - os i - ty!

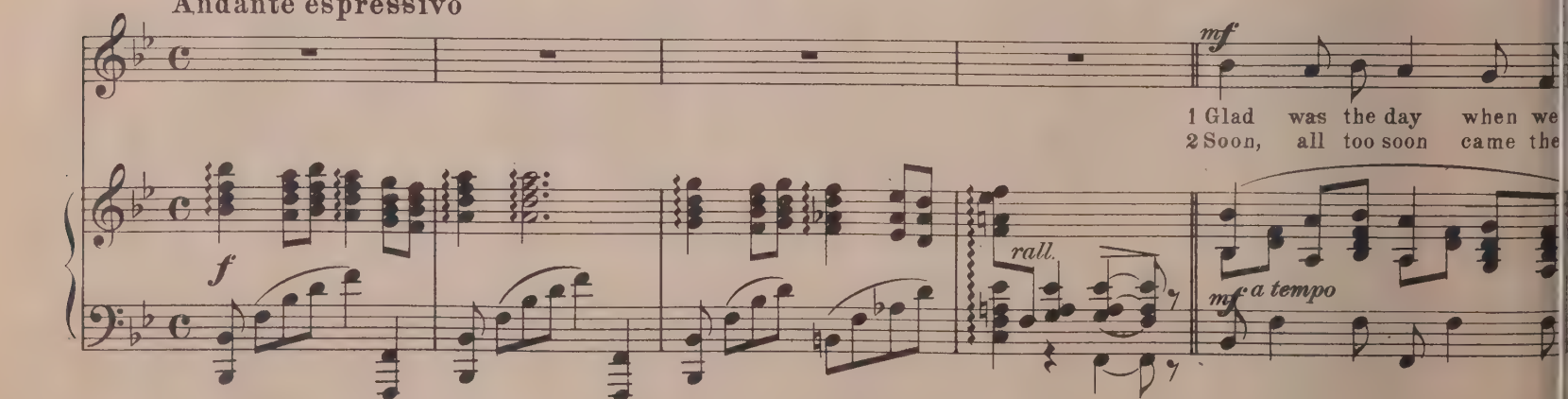


EDWIN WRIGHT

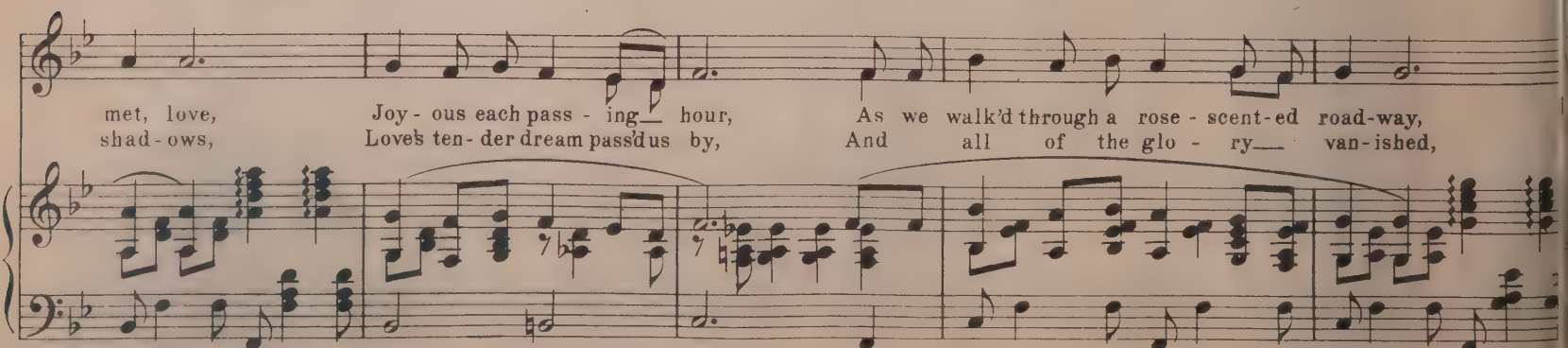
## IN ARCADEY WITH THEE

R. S. STOUGHTON

Andante espressivo



1 Glad was the day when we  
2 Soon, all too soon came the



met, love,  
shad-ows,

Joy-ous each pass-ing hour,  
Love's ten-der dream pass'd us by,

As we walk'd through a rose-scent-ed road-way,  
And all of the glo-ry van-ished,



Led by Love's mys-tic pow'r  
Each smile be-came a sigh.

Each ten-der mo-ment that came, dear,  
Yet tho' the gold days are end-ed,

Was fill'd be-yond com-  
Of-ten in twi-light

*cresc.*

pare, grey,  
With a joy that knew bliss in its full-ness  
Like the haunt-ing strain of a ten-der chord

And life seem'd won-drous fair.  
Come thoughts of yes-ter-day. Long

*cresc.* *rall.* *mf*

*moderato (dreamily)*

years a-go we dreamed our dream, In Love's high noon. But

like all oth-er gold-en dreams, It fad-ed all too soon. Tho'

time has drift-ed us a-part, Still, dear, I long to be

Back in the land of Love and Dreams, In Ar-ca-dy with thee.

*rit.* *D.C.*

8



Rev. I. S. YERKS

## YE MUST BE BORN AGAIN

Mrs. R. R. FORM

Moderato

*with much expression*

1. We hear of a ruler who came by night,  
 2. That thou art a teacher sent from heav'n  
 3. I say that who - ev - er the truth be - lieves,  
 4. So, sin - ner, you can - not be born of God

*a tempo*

*mf* *rit.*

Seek - ing the high - way of peace, truth and light,  
 lieve we, and wait the an - swer giv'n,  
 Thus through his faith the new life re - ceives.  
 less you have faith in the dy - ing Lord.

Light for his path - way, and peace for his  
 How can a man a - gain be born?  
 Not by the high - way of works, wealth or  
 God's way, not your way, di - vine law

*a tempo*

soul, The truth he would have the Mas - ter un - fold.  
 born; A mir - a - cle this wouldst thou per - form.  
 worth Can sin - ners find rest in sec - ond birth.  
 quires, For there on the Cross your sin ex - pires.

But the Mas - ter's an - swer to him was plain,  
 But the Mas - ter an - swer'd him once a - gain,  
 From a - bove it comes, said the Mas - ter of men,  
 Then ac - cept the mes - sage to dy - ing men,

Ye must, ye must,  
 Ye must, ye must,  
 Ye must, ye must,  
 Ye must, ye must,

*f* *rit.* *sf* *rit.*

must, ye must be born a - gain. Ye must be born a - gain.  
 must, ye must be born a - gain. Ye must be born a - gain.  
 must, ye must be born a - gain. Ye must be born a - gain.  
 must, ye must be born a - gain. Ye must be born a - gain.



CHOOSE YOUR PIANO AS THE ARTISTS DO



*De Pachmann plays only the Baldwin*

IN every field of endeavor, true leadership after the test of time, is determined through merit and achievement, alone. Among pianos, Baldwin supremacy is best appreciated through its continued indorsement by the world's great artists. ¶ The finer purity of Baldwin tone and more intimate response of Baldwin action have made it, particularly for pianists, the ideal interpretive instrument with which to achieve and maintain their artistic reputations. ¶ As on the concert stage, so for the home, the Baldwin piano reveals new possibilities of musical expression. ¶ Uprights from \$850, Grands from \$1400, Reproducing Models from \$850, at most leading dealers. Convenient terms, if desired.

THE BALDWIN PIANO COMPANY • CINCINNATI

**Baldwin**



**T**HE BEGINNING is for the pupil to form a clear conception of the tone. Tone is the result of the impulse of the will; and the sound is produced by the functioning of a delicately adjusted physical mechanism. If your brain is so constituted that it is sensitive to musical impressions, if, as the saying is, "you have a good ear," then you have the basic equipment for a singer. Throat, lungs and the resonating chambers vary with all the infinite human variation; but, if you have a brain sensitive to music, then you can do something.

The same intricate chain which enables you to move a finger at will functions when you will to produce a tone. (Scientifically this statement would need many and complex qualifications; but for the practical purposes of living and singing it will do.) Like all functional action it has the simplicity and inevitableness of nature—when it works well—yet is inconceivably complicated when you come to analyze it.

#### Tone Is Will

**T**ONE IS MADE in response to the impulse of the will, and again whether you produce the speaking tone or the singing tone depends on the will; you can make either one you choose. Our speaking voices are simpler to manage, principally because in ordinary life we make fewer demands on them. We do not, alas, concern ourselves much about the quality of our speaking voices nor as to whether we use them so that they will carry well in a large hall and last through evening after evening without fatigue. If you were using your speaking voice to deliver Shakespeare's lines adequately, you would not find it so simple, not by any manner of means.

The singing voice must be beautiful in quality, produced with such ease as enables you to sing without fatigue and managed with such skill as enables you to cope with the technical difficulties of the music. If you cannot do all these things, somebody in the audience is sure to ask, "Why do you suppose he sings? He has no voice." And it is difficult to find a satisfactory answer. If you cannot sing with such beauty of tone and interpretative force as gives pleasure to your listeners, why sing?

How is the young pupil to form a practical concept of tone? How shall he know when he is producing a beautiful tone, and one in which the natural timbre of his voice has favorable conditions for development?

This is the business of the studio since, if the pupil could find this out for himself, there would be little reason for his studying.

#### The Italian Ideal

**T**HE FUNDAMENTAL principle of the old Italian school of singing was this: that beauty of tone comes through freedom of the tone production. This is the basis of all successful teachings of the voice today as it was then. But the practical application involves great difficulties.

The essential point is this: the full beauty of the tone is something which gradually unfolds as the student gains freedom in tone production; and it does not come to complete development until the student's voice has become poised. The voice is not a something which comes from nature, exactly poised and fully grown. Natural gifts, both of voice and musical temperament, the student must have. But these grow to full development only through long, careful and correct work in the studio and in the practice hours.

The young singer thinks his voice as "a God given gift." He has heard such phrases times without number and taken them at their full face value. Also he knows well the sound of his own voice,

## The Singer's Etude

Edited for June  
by  
**KARLETON HACKETT**

*It is the Ambition of THE ETUDE to Make This Voice Department  
"A Vocalist's Magazine Complete in Itself"*

### The Mental Perception in Vocal Art

just as he knows the shape of his nose; and he thinks of it as a thing fixed and unchangeable. The natural timbre of his voice may be pleasing; but there may be vocal habits already forming which will injure the tone and prevent it from ever growing into its full development unless they are changed. This he does not know and cannot understand. It is because of such conditions that the teacher exists.

#### The Teacher's Problem

**B**UT HE IS confronted at once with this difficult problem. The young singer likes his own voice and is quite satisfied or even more than satisfied with its quality. Consequently he does not realize that if these defects are to be remedied there must be a change; and this, of course, he will notice immediately in the quality of the tone. It will sound different, not what he is accustomed to, not "like his own voice." Unless he be carefully handled at this time he will become disappointed and disheartened; then at least for the time being the whole thing may go to smash.

A singer cannot be sure of himself until he has learned the true tone of his own voice. But this is not revealed in any illuminating flash but comes as the result of gradual growth under favorable conditions.

Yet the student must always have something practical to work for, a goal he can comprehend. Otherwise there can be no real progress. He makes tone in response to the impulse of his will. But he can have no clear idea of the true tone until the production is free and the voice well poised. How then is he to get started? It seems as though we were facing a paradox.

#### The Single-Track Mind

**T**HE HUMAN MIND is so constituted that it can concentrate upon but one thing at a time. Consequently the essential thing must be made clear to the student so that he can grasp the problem in concrete form and wrestle with it until he shall have conquered it. The pure, true tone can come only when the proper physical conditions have been established. These are freedom of the throat and elasticity in the action of the breathing muscles. This freedom of the physical mechanism of tone production can be brought about if the singer will wipe from his mind all preconceived ideas of what his tone ought to sound like and concentrate his attention on relaxing all physical rigidity and tension.

This seems like starting north when the goal lies south. Again we have the seeming paradox that tone is made only as the result of the impulse of the will; yet it appears that the will cannot function properly until the correct physical conditions have been established. This is a fact, and after you have had enough experience you will find that the seeming paradox disappears. We have a proverb to the effect that "The longest way round is the

shortest way home," also a seeming paradox. But, being interpreted, it means perhaps that the shortest way home is found by the man who takes the pains to find where he is going and to be sure he is on the right road before he starts. This is as true in the studio as in any other walk in life.

#### The Young Student's Hindrance

**T**HE YOUNG STUDENT has no clear concept of his own tone. He knows in a way the sound of his voice; but this is confused with ideals of what his tone ought to be, and these ideals are usually a vague compound of the voices of Galli-Curci, Schumann-Heink, McCormack and Ruffo. He does not think so much of what his voice actually sounds like as of what he wishes—and hopes—it sounds like. Much of the time he does not live in the present but in some glorious future in which by some mysterious means, which he does not bother to analyze, his voice will have become as beautiful as that of one of his vocal heroes.

It is well that the young student should have these dreams and ambitions, since, lacking them, he would have no energizing principle. But studio work must be practical; and dreams are to be realized only by the intelligent work which gets "right down to brass tacks" and *does* work.

He must learn to live, at least during his working hours, in this actual world. He must learn by experience and intelligent observation how a free tone is produced, what it feels like, and, by the actual hearing of it, what it sounds like. When he knows these three things from his own personal experience, then he has his feet on something solid with the chance that he will develop his powers and become a singer.

#### The Free Tone

**W**HAT does a free tone mean? It means a tone produced with such physical ease that there is no sense of strain, but the delightful sense of poise; poise such as you feel in walking at a good pace on an open road when the air is brisk. Nature intended man to sing, since she constructed an exquisitely delicate mechanism in his throat for this express purpose. He must learn how she intended this mechanism to function, find out its laws and conform himself thereto, since the tone-producing mechanism is a part of his body and subject to absolute physical law.

When he learns these laws and in peace and cheerfulness of spirit obeys them, pure tone appears. You cannot force Nature to conform to your notions; but if you will go at the matter the other way round, great may be your reward. The first step will be humility, a quality which grows not spontaneously in the breasts of the young.

#### The Vital Impulse

**T**HE ESSENTIAL is the will to sing. In actual studio work the student must have the pitch and the vowel sound

absolutely clear in his mind, so that he knows exactly what he intends to do. He must have a deep breath, and then, with the throat open and the breathing muscles elastic, *will* to sing the determined tone. He must will to sustain it evenly and steadily through to the very end. And invariably the young student's mind wanders during the production of the tone. He has not learned to concentrate on one thing to be attended to, but permits it to be disturbed by extraneous considerations. Singing is an active principle. The student must find exactly what he is to do and then train himself to keep his intent on his purpose until the very end. His purpose is to produce a certain vowel on a definite pitch and to sustain it by the closest approach to physical elasticity that is possible.

The whole complicated mechanism responds to the impulse of the will. If the image in the brain is distinct and the muscles respond with vigor and elasticity, since such is the law. The elasticity of the muscular action is the primary consideration, since it is manifestly possible for the ear to hear the tone in the muscles have produced it.

The young singer tends to listen for tone as produced rather than to concentrate on producing it. This establishes a negative attitude of mind which renders impossible for the response of the tone-producing muscles to be as vigorous and elastic as it ought to be. This difference between the active attitude of mind which is intent on the making of a tone, and the negative attitude, which is waiting to note what sort of a tone is produced, is a vital thing. The young student must learn this difference and adjust himself vigorously to the active principle.

#### The Singers' Bed-rock

**T**HE SUSTAINED TONE is the basis of the singer's art. After all has been properly prepared, vowel and pitch clear in the mind, proper breath and freedom of the muscular action assure the tone should be begun quietly. A heavy attack almost inevitably means an explosive attack. If the attack is too heavy the will always be improper tension in the muscles, making their action stiff where it should be elastic. Then there is not the proper physical poise, and consequently the tone will not flow freely. There will be the sense of effort. Too heavy a pressure of the breath always brings the sense of congestion about the throat and the feeling that one must push to get the tone up into place in the resonating chambers. Such a tone has had a wrong start and will never be a good one. There is nothing to do save start over again and be sure that the attack is quiet and all the muscles acting freely. Any student who will put other considerations to one side and concentrate his mind on it can be sure of doing this.

Now comes a psychological feat, difficult until you catch the idea but necessary. After the young student is reasonably sure that he is making a free tone, he must learn to listen for it without easing up on the active principle which keeps the tone going. Many young singers have learned to prepare everything well and start the tone going properly; but when they listen for it they forget to keep it going. Consequently the tone begins to waver and to lose its true character. The fundamental principle is the active one—to attack the tone correctly and then to sustain it evenly and firmly to the end. This must be drilled into the student until it becomes a part of his instinctive thought of tone. Then without upsetting this principle he must learn to hear the tone.



### Must "Feel" the Tone

Nothing satisfactory can be established until he knows by his own experience how a free tone feels. Then he must learn how this sounds. It may seem to him just the sort of tone desired. That makes no difference; the thing that counts is whether or not it is his teacher. If the student knew how his tone ought to sound and he was producing his best tone, he would know everything, all that any teacher could show him about tone, and consequently would need no instruction.

One of the many things very difficult for the student to learn is that he cannot trust his own ear in this vital matter without guidance from his teacher. Every student has had the following experience without number. The student produces a tone which is satisfactory to his ear but does not suit that of the teacher. After working a while he finally produces a tone which the teacher knows is a better tone, more freely produced and with a more musical quality. It does not sound so to the pupil's ear. Of course he is disappointed. Who shall decide? The teacher, of course. The reason why the student takes lessons primarily because he believes that his teacher knows a pure tone when he hears it. If he is not convinced of this in his own mind, he is foolish to study with this teacher. Then, if the teacher knows the true tone when he hears it, the only sensible thing for the student is to take his word for it. When he has taken his teacher's word for it, he has begun to govern himself accord-

ingly, then there is a chance for intelligent work and progress.

### Learning Early

THE YOUNG student who is in earnest finds out early that he cannot tell accurately about the quality of his own voice and that he must learn by intelligent observation and careful listening under direction how the true tone should sound. Many will not take the pains; too much the worse for them.

Learning to recognize the true tone is not a gift of nature. It comes only as the result of training and good brain work. Until the young student has established an active sense of tone production—the elastic functioning of the breathing muscles and the freedom of the throat—he has nothing to go on. When the complex physical mechanism has been properly adjusted, when, as the saying is "the voice has been placed," then he must learn to recognize the tone and to know accurately the quality of the pure tone.

The art of singing is based on the singer's power to produce tones of beauty. Unless your tone is beautiful to the ear you have not succeeded in learning the art. Beauty of tone comes from freedom of tone production. You must master this basic law and then the other good things will be within your reach. In the studio it takes the trained ear to recognize the true tone. Your teacher has it, so take his word for it. If the teacher does not know the pure tone when he hears it, he is no teacher and you are foolish to study with him. The pure tone you must have but it requires the guidance of the teacher to enable you to recognize it.

### Dare to Use Your Breath

THE VOICE is a wind instrument. The tone is produced by the breath as it is exhaled. Almost all young students misuse their breath freely enough. This is inevitable from the very nature of things. We all feel timid and constricted in doing anything which we do not understand. Our nervous system is constituted that under such conditions we hold our breath back. This is an involuntary and at first uncontrollable act. Singing is done by the outbreathing of the breath, and if you hold it back with nervous tension in the muscles you can never possibly produce a free tone. You are intended you to sing; always keep this clearly in mind. The exhaling of the breath is one of the primary functions of the lungs; and it is while exhaling that you produce tone. When you wish to sing, you do not hold back your breath

but let it flow into the tone as freely as it wishes. Yet under normal conditions you have little trouble in speaking; in fact, most people talk too much and once they get started act as though they would never stop. But let somebody start to sing and you stiffen up all over, hold your breath as though each particle were as valuable as pure gold, and as though if, once this bit of breath were gone you would never get another. No wonder your singing is labored and you feel short-winded, since you are going at it the wrong way around and making it as hard as possible for yourself.

The tone is made by the outflowing breath, so let it flow; and remember that breath is the one commodity in the world which still is absolutely free. So dare to use it.

### Good English

HERE IS NOW in this country a genuine demand, and a growing one, for the use of English in song. The singer "must tell the story," and in this fashion as makes it understandable to the audience, or he is seriously handicapped.

This matter of good English we suffer from several handicaps. We are not a race with a cultural background based on English. Many of our students come from homes in which English, as some prefer and not without reason, is not the family tongue. They have not grown up in homes where the beauty of the English language was deeply felt so that they came with an instinctive reverence for it.

Often hear the phrase, "Sing the words clearly, just as you would speak." Heaven help the young student who could follow this instruction literally. For our speech is, alas! not infrequently careless, slovenly, inaccurate and

indistinct. Fine English should be our natural speech, and it is, in those homes in which fine English is spoken. Then the child speaks clearly and correctly, because that is the only speech he knows. Lacking this best of all instruction, he must learn correct speech at school; and here his models are not always above reproach. But, where there is the ardent desire to learn, the way, somehow, will be found.

We have no recognized standards for correct speech. There is a distinct difference between New England and New Orleans. There is no absolute authority to which we all can turn. This is natural in a republic which recognizes no overlord and in which each part has the prescriptive right to settle its local affairs to its own satisfaction. But, alas! we have not pride in our native tongue. If we had, the unwritten law of custom would decree that our leaders and teachers should speak

(Continued on page 477)



## The Name KIMBALL On Your Piano

ONE solitary imprinted word, more often than not, sums up the whole character of a cultured home. It is the name on your piano.

In all your environment, nothing makes a more lasting impression on every guest you entertain.

The name Kimball on your piano identifies your taste in music with that of those illustrious figures of opera, concert and conservatory who have chosen the Kimball piano to express their genius in successive decades of the last half century.

## KIMBALL PIANOS

are made in many styles—grands in period designs—also classic-modern, reproducing grands, uprights, and players. There is a Kimball exactly suited to your home. Catalogs and our nearest dealer's address sent on request.

W. W. KIMBALL COMPANY

(Established 1857)

Department KE, 306 South Wabash Avenue, CHICAGO, U. S. A.

### NEW COURSE of SINGING by CORRESPONDENCE

Including Voice Culture, Sight Singing and Musical Knowledge. A thorough, practical course. Also Harmony Correspondence Course. Small monthly payments. Send for Prospectus. State distinctly which course you desire. ALFRED WOOLER, MUS. DOC. SUITE A. 171 CLEVELAND AVENUE, BUFFALO, N. Y.

### IN RADIO LAND

(The Children's Hour)

#### LITTLE SUITE FOR THE PIANO

By Anna Priscilla Risher

Queen Titania and Her Sandman.....	30c
The Dolly of Radioland.....	35c
The Story of Uncle Remus.....	30c
The Blue Bird.....	35c
Little Forget-Me-Not.....	30c
Little Boy Blue.....	30c

Descriptive folder containing excerpts of the above mailed free on request. Order from your local dealer or

W. A. QUINCKE & CO.

430 South Broadway;

Los Angeles, Calif.



### EARN \$50 TO \$100 A WEEK TUNING PIANOS

#### WE TEACH YOU AT HOME



With our TUNE-A-PHONE, anyone who has ordinary hearing can learn quickly, easily and accurately.

Esmay, Long Beach, Cal., says, "Never dreamed you could teach me to make so much money. I made \$265 in ten days."

Kushon, Uniontown, Pa., earned \$74 his first week. Peoples, Houston, Tex., earned \$425 in one month. Many of our students doing as well.

#### WHY NOT UTILIZE YOUR SPARE TIME?

Write today for 29th Anniversary Edition of our FREE book, "Winning Independence" and GUARANTY PLAN.

BRYANT SCHOOL, 82 Bryant Bldg., Augusta, Mich.



PEOPLE like music. The workman at the bench will hum a tune as he plies his trade; a boy carrying groceries in a basket puffs out his cheeks whistling his favorite tunes. In Italy, porters in the streets will sing operatic arias as they push their carts. The concerts in our parks are listened to attentively by multitudes of people. A song strikes the public fancy and everybody "does his bit" towards letting it be heard. Congregations in churches go at a well-known hymn with a vengeance. In short the world likes to sing that which it likes to sing, and this brings us to the topic.

Hymn singing, when successful in the singing congregations, must be done in a fashion agreeable to the singers. Notes and words are printed. Few may be able to read the notes of the music; but the notes must be there to show the trend of the composer's melody, though rarely does an audience give correct note valuation. No, they give a swing, an interpretation which is resultant from having heard time-honored tunes sung again and again from childhood. These hymns rightly may be called church folk songs, for they have been accepted and adopted by the people, after having been tried out for generations. No man ever knew that he had composed really a folk song: it was necessary for the succeeding generation to have accepted it before the term folk song might be surely applied to it.

#### The National Anthem

MANY HAVE PUBLISHED things with the title "America's National Anthem." All that remains of these is the title; and "America" still goes its sounding way. Congregations have a way of singing "Nearer My God to Thee" which differs from the notes, in that the first line is sung in  $\frac{3}{4}$  time, while the second is swung into a broad  $\frac{2}{4}$  meter, then again back to  $\frac{3}{4}$  for the third line, with  $\frac{2}{4}$  for the fourth line. An organist who tries to keep the meter of  $\frac{3}{4}$  throughout this hymn will not be playing folk song, or folk hymn, as adopted and settled in the people's subconscious interpretation. That's the way they wish it done and that's the way they will do it, unless interfered with by organ sounds with which they entirely disagree.

To take away the ritard from the final line of *Star Spangled Banner* would be a presumption on the part of the organist. The folks want that ritard. An organist playing hymns for congregations will do well to get the swing, *tempo rubato*, of those singing, and save the finer interpretations for his choir, for the paid singers. There will be plenty of opportunity in the anthems for the choir loft to show its perfect work. And all this is putting no premium upon ignorance. The world has not the time for general special music education; "people like music," like to sing; they feel uplifted when they have the opportunity to sing about "the land of the free and the brave." (Don't interrupt them or try experiments with their inherited interpretation: it may prove costly).

Before this hymn singing has taken place, there is the chance for the organist to "give out" the tune, and of doing this there are many ways.

#### Accompanying the Hymn

THERE ARE four parts written for as many singers: high and low voices for both men and women. These notes must be so written; they tell the different voices exactly which note is expected. To play those four parts only in organ accompaniment would be to give but a meager support to singing.

"Sun of My Soul" (in F major) sounds rather weak and thin upon the organ, when only the four singing voice parts are played: whereas, taking the three upper notes F, C, A, in the right hand, with F, C, F in the left hand, a full sustaining

## The Organist's Etude

Edited for June

By HARRY ROWE SHELLEY

Eminent Organist and Composer

It is the Ambition of THE ETUDE to make this Organ Department  
"An Organist's Etude Complete in Itself"

### Hymn Playing

effect is produced, strengthening the support of the voices singing their respective parts. This doubling of chord notes is particularly effective should the hymn be sung in unison. To add these extra notes, as suggested in the left hand, a little elemental knowledge of harmony would greatly assist the inexperienced hymn player. If the gaining of such knowledge be not practical, let the organist simply reproduce in the left hand the same notes in the lower octave, as may be found in the music of the right hand.

#### Foundation Notes

A QUESTION often asked is: "How shall I know what notes to play in the left hand?" Play the notes of the chord as they exist in the right hand. C, A, F, is the chord of F major. If it is played at the center of the keyboard, the same notes will be found exactly an octave above, and likewise the same notes another octave above. They are all the same notes of the same chord, only in different places or registers. Apply the same principle in the lower octaves. There will be but three notes F, A and C, up and down the keys, no more nor less, always those three notes for the first chord in "Sun of My Soul." The exact reproduction of these three notes, in the lower octave, would sound too muddy or thick (because of the importance of the middle note or third of the chord). Therefore, a safe general rule to be followed is, use the octave F with the C which is the fifth of the chord, thereby giving a full sonorous foundation for the upper parts in the right hand.

It is well to sustain in the left hand the notes added by the player, when the same chord is repeated, once or more times. Thus, in the case of the hymn in question, play the right hand three times in the first measure, holding the left hand throughout the measure. Otherwise the striking of the left hand notes, everytime the right hand strikes the chord, would be simply a pianoforte technic transferred to the organ (for fuller illustrations of the latter, see "Movie House Organ Playing, Some of It"). The above is practical advice regarding what is known as "straight playing."

#### Solo Stops

WHEN a certain degree of surety has been reached regarding the right notes to be used in the left hand, played

lower than written, another feature of playing the hymn, before the general singing, is to employ some solo stop for the time itself, upon one manual, with the accompaniment upon another. In the printed music of the hymn there is nothing to suggest just where the left hand accompaniment should be placed. We know that the chord to be played is C, A, F, but where?

It is a sure-fire test of the natural musical nature of a player to start way down low on the keyboard with the three-noted chord, then move upward using the same notes each time, but now in a different position. C, A, F, in the next position, is F, C, A; in the next position, moving upward, it would be A, F, C; and so on upward, until some place would be found where the chord would sound as a chord of accompaniment should sound—not too low nor too high. This place should be practically a little below the middle of the keyboard, the "sure-fire test" being that the ear of the gifted will find the right place for this chord for accompaniment purposes. Surely the chord far down the keyboard would growl while a position too far up the keyboard would produce an opposite effect.

So, having found the proper place for the left hand chord, let it be held until the chord of the hymn music changes, at which time move the notes of the first chord to the notes nearest those of the second chord.

#### The Quiet Hand

IN THIS PROCESS of chord support in the left hand, it will be found that there is very little moving about; the hand remains in almost the same position, as the notes of the following chord are approached. Care must be exercised that the notes nearest are used in this chord connection process, so that the hand does not jump to the ensuing chord in its first position. Thus C, A, F, being followed by the chord of C could move to the notes E, C, G, really next door to it, thereby avoiding a moving of the entire hand from C, A, F to G, E, C. This close association of chord connecting notes is based upon the supposition of a pedal-board, upon which the bass note, as written in the hymn, is played.

In the case of no pedal notes, it would be necessary to move to the next chord as written in the hymn, but in a lower oc-

### Organs for Kindling

By Henry E. Eliot

IN THOSE middle decades of the seventeenth century, when England was torn by religious upheavals, the organ came in for its share of abuse.

Thus, we read that on May 9, 1644, a parliamentary ordinance was passed for "demolishing monuments of Idolatry and Superstition." Just as reforms usually run to excess, this inhibition decreed that "All organs and the frames and cases wherein they stand in all churches and

chapels shall be taken away and utterly defaced, and none other hereafter set up in their places."

Few organs escaped this "slaughter of the innocents," but among them were those in the cathedrals of St. Paul, Durham, York and Lincoln, and Tewkesbury Abbey; also, those in the college chapels of Magdalen and St. John at Oxford, and Christ's and King's at Cambridge. However, these were primitively guiltless of either pedals or pedal pipes.

tave. The melody, played in the hand, may be played on the note ten, upon an Oboe or Clarinet, an octave above upon a Flute, or one below upon a Diapason, the aim of sound in the accompaniment being in accordance with what the solo might need for tonal balance.

#### Get Variety

ANOTHER more difficult, but in manner would be to play two with the right hand, pedal for bass, a solo stop for playing the tenor. Using these two methods together, playing the first half one way, the latter half the second way. When congregation is singing, the right may play an octave higher than for the voices, unless the same effect to be obtained by an Octave or coupler.

There are beautiful soft-string effects, when hymns are played upon swell organ in the very highest register or position—way up at the top keyboard—but very softly with the stop. This treatment is a good ground for the playing of favorite during the communion service, no being used. Much change in stop position is to be avoided while playing for congregation. A good solid tonal is recommended.

It is advised that the organist play notes of the hymn during singing a change harmonies or add flourish contrapuntal origin. It disturbs the congregation—who may write letters to effect, which letters may be sent with signatures.

#### The Revival Hymn

THE EVANGELICAL hymn is a class by itself, being a product of certain functions among Anglo-American church worshippers.

From the standpoint of its use, might be called Revival Hymn or Patter Hymn, the first term being suggested because this style of hymn obtains at highly emotional religious gatherings, where the audience consists of people with a white skin, but never colored worshippers at such meetings with them is to be found a truly beautiful musical style all their own. The "Patter" symbolizes the continuous titillation of a note, used for many until it becomes wearisome to the ear. Please do not allow this repetition feature to be confounded or confused with the Chant, which stands mentally quite different.

No, the Evangelical hymn depends on the text of the words; many, many telling some story, using over and over again the same music, generally not in actual measures by count.

#### The Organ Style

IT MAY BE SEEN that the striking of the same notes of the would suggest the percussion of struck upon a piano: this is not playing.

Should the meeting be held with piano as the leading instrument, it would be well to play the hymn as written, repeated notes and all, with the left lower as before suggested. In case of reed or pipe organ, hold the chords in the left hand (with a held pedal note), and in the right hand the repeated notes just where they are written, and keep in mind the words of one of the hymns. Phrase where a singer might breathe, introducing two notes in the right duet fashion, should opportunity itself. In this fashion the listener both the harmony, well sustained,



## AUSTIN ORGANS

A MAGNIFICENT family of great church instruments in Philadelphia and vicinity, testily to the reputation. Austin Organs have gained. Made of absolutely highest grade materials, they stand to their work with record unparalleled. They are always dependable, as any first grade product is dependable. An instrument taken from a New York church after twenty-five years use, on account of selling the property, was found to be in perfect playing condition.

**AUSTIN ORGAN CO.**  
Woodland St. Hartford, Conn.

## INSTRUCTION IN THEATRE ORGAN PLAYING

Practice Facilities. Special course for pianists changing to organ.  
Advanced pupils have the advantage of lessons before the screen under the same conditions as prevail in any large theatre.  
PUPILS SUCCEED WHERE OTHER ORGANISTS FAIL

**ARMOND KNAUSS SCHOOL OF THEATRE ORGAN PLAYING**  
North 7th St., Allentown, Pa.

**YOU who are too busy to study THEATRE ORGAN in the Ralph Waldo Emerson Resident School**

study at home on any available type or make of organ.  
Any two-manual organ with pedals—church, lodge, hall or theatre instrument—is all you need—so simple and understandable is our course. Your progress is personally followed until you are a full-fledged theatre organist. This may be the turning point in your musical career. Capitalize your talents!  
Write today for FREE questionnaire to qualify your enrollment

**Ralph Waldo Emerson Theatre Organ School** Suite 1609, Masonic Temple Bldg.  
32 W. Randolph, Chicago

## Guilmant Organ School

Dr. William C. Carl  
Director

A Distinctive School for  
Serious Students

FREE SCHOLARSHIPS

Write for Catalog

7 East Eleventh St., N. Y.

## ORGOBLO

The true Standard of Excellence in organ blowers.

Winner of the highest award in every exposition entered.

Special Orgoblo Junior for Reed and Student Organs.

**THE SPENCER TURBINE COMPANY**  
Organ Power Department  
Hartford Connecticut

50 Sheets, 100 Envelopes and 50 Cards, Name and Address Printed . . . **1.00**  
POST PAID

Use Grace Bond Paper size 6 by 7 in. Envelopes to be addressed as follows: printed on every sheet name and address. Postpaid \$1.00. (West of N. H.).  
Stationery Press, 410 W. College St., Brownsville, Tenn.

the same time rhythmic, pulsing interpretation of the hymn words.

This treatment is effective upon one manual, without pedals. In the case of two manuals, use a contrasting tone for the right-hand-speaking of the words; all of which refers to "giving out" the hymn.

Play loudly, with much accent, making slight, very slight, pauses between chords,

## Our Friend Diapason

**S**OUNDS coming from organ pipes have always produced a particular kind of emotional effect upon the listener. Music, sung or played upon instruments other than the organ, also affects the vibratory functions of the human nervous system; but it rests with organ sounds to do that which no other instrument, or combination of instruments, or solo voice, or massed voices, loud or soft, has ever been able to do.

Theodore Thomas said that one set of solid, sonorous, heavy diapason pipes gives a background for chorus\* and orchestra which a large number of wind instruments might not produce; for he had tried it at a Festival with four times the usual wind choir, used where there was no organ, outside of the usual number employed by the composer, without getting desired results. It seems to be the continuous unbroken flow of sound which holds the attention.

### Diapason Tone Color

**D**IAPASONS have their own distinct individuality in tone color. It is the joy of the modern organ builder to dilate upon imitative orchestra sounds coming from pipes cunningly constructed, remaining imitations nevertheless; while the Diapason goes on, always the same, never mistaken for anything else or like anything else.

A deacon said that he would rather hear the Friday evening prayer meeting hymns played upon an old melodeon than upon a new Steinway Grand, the gift of a well-meaning parishioner. That deacon knew just what he meant. He liked the continuous droning sound, although wheezy. What the man actually said was, "It sounds more holy."

### Environment Tells

**I**NDIVIDUALS create ideals which may not be forsaken or changed, even by specific education. With music played upon soft-voiced Diapasons during a quiet, restful Vesper service the bustle of every-day life disappears for a while and the senses are soothed and lulled in the restful surroundings. A quick jump of the imagination from the Sanctuary to the Movie Picture house: here are the same kinds of pipes, this time set up to portray music reflective of the screen photos, and with what skill does many a player set in motion within the peoples' imagination wiggles like those which their eyes see. There is little opportunity under these conditions for Diapason music. Vivid, striking, lurid, blatant, often discordant music spits itself out to meet the thrills of the picture itself. The one sad phase is that the organ, the beautiful noble instrument, is out of place. It is being made the victim, the slave of circumstance. It is just as much out of place as a hurdy-gurdy is in place with the romping horses of the merry-go-round. And yet a movie audience would feel cheated if there were no

when an audience is to sing; and never wait for a lot of congregational singers to influence your tempo. They may catch up with you sometimes, perhaps. Keep a steady, well-marked meter, remembering that there exists a marked difference between meter and rhythm. Finally, avoid playing Evangelical "Patter" hymns, unless positively necessary, which sometimes it is.

### Modern Demands

**T**HE DESIRE for new thrills in sound color keeps pace with the mad rush of the modern day. Compositions are issued calling for all sorts of strange contrasts in tone. Instruments huge in size and volume, placed in memorial halls, sound their thunders. Wonderful exhibits of skill proclaim the years of study spent by the player. Each and all of these have their correct placement in the realms of the organ.

Imagination pictures our long-suffering Editor replying to stacks of inquiries, "What about this Diapason business; what shall I play and when play it?" The Diapason is patient; it does not squeak, squawk, tremble or fight with a twin-brother tone a trifle above or below. It is just a docile creation, waiting to say something, living in hope that it will not be asked to make a ludicrous show of itself, like an individual facing the awfulness of the unexpected after-dinner speech request.

### Extemporizing

**M**EANDERING around upon the keys is at times called extemporization. Playing offhand is either very easy to the gifted or the opposite to the less blessed person. If the player be naturally musical, how simple a matter to take a phrase, a bit of striking beauty in the anthem to follow later on in the service as a pattern, making, perhaps, a change in the harmonies now and then ("Close harmonies" always appealing strongly), going into closely related keys, now and then returning to the actual music as printed in the anthem. Such music would be in keeping with what is to follow, so that when the listener does actually hear the music taken as a pattern, the balanced effect would certainly not be that of a patch work quilt.

How few introductions should be so called! Music is played before singing, to be sure; but that is all. It has neither prepared nor introduced that which is to follow. After a short prelude before the Dominie takes up the service, soft Diapason sounds have made perfectly natural the opening of the Prayer Book. The atmosphere is there (perhaps the Deacon wasn't so far off after all). When all colors have been shown, the last brilliant fireworks burned out, the quiet, sweet-voiced Diapason seems to say, "Here I am; what a lot of noise that last piece made."

Do not forget that the first organ sound came from a Diapason pipe (of course, leaving Mr. Pan his own undisputed realm of mysticism, for to take away the Fairies were to make human kind far the poorer).

## Fingering

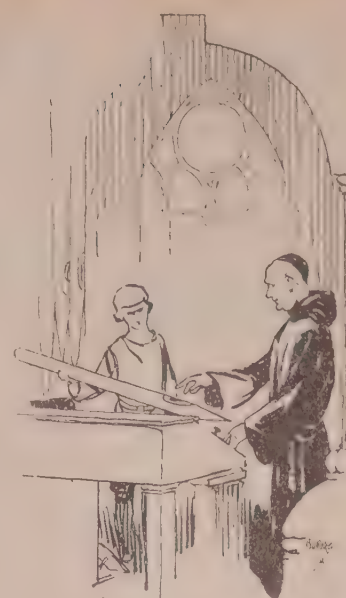
By Sylvia Weinstein

FINGERING which has been planned with care and study will often simplify an otherwise difficult passage.

In writing the fingering for a phrase which presents difficulties, a good procedure is to play the passage backwards, since in determining the fingering of a cer-

tain note, it is always the one immediately following which must be taken into consideration.

A minimum of changes of the position of the hand, as well as of stretching positions, should be sought after.



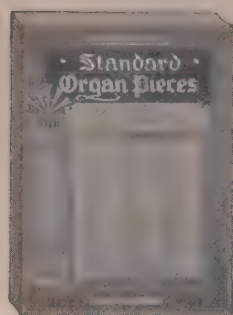
**Kilgen Pipe Organ  
Craftsmanship  
was born in 1640**

**B**ACK in those dim days when the beacon of art and science shone only in monasteries, Sebastian Kilgen learned to build pipe organs. An ivy-clad abbey was his school and master-workmen, his tutors. His first organ he made for a nearby house of worship. ¶ During the past three centuries the Kilgen Family has built thousands of toneful descendants of that early instrument; and through them maintained leadership in the craft. Today, millions of music lovers are inspired in great schools, auditoriums and churches of every size and denomination by the inspiring tones of Kilgen Organ Music. ¶ If you are planning a new instrument take advantage of the help that will be gladly given by Kilgen Organ architects. Your inquiry is made without any obligation on your part. Geo. Kilgen & Son, Inc., 4034 North Union Blvd. St. Louis, U. S. A.

**Kilgen  
Organs**







## An Ideal Collection for Organists

## STANDARD ORGAN PIECES

A collection of 114 standard classic, modern, sacred, operatic, characteristic and march compositions arranged for pipe organ (3 staves) and highly endorsed for solo use by such authorities as T. Tertius Noble, Maurice Garabrant, John Priest, John Hammond, Percy Starnes and many others. Contains 448 pages, sheet music size, durably bound. Once on the organ desk, it will never be off it.

## Be sure to read this Complete List of Contents

Adagio ..... Beethoven  
Air ..... Bach  
Air (Rinaldo) ..... Handel  
Air (Pur Dicasti) ..... Lotti  
Andante (Orfeo) ..... Gluck  
Andante ..... Mendelssohn  
Andante ..... Tchaikovsky  
Andante Religioso ..... Thome  
Andantino ..... Franck  
Angels' Serenade ..... Lemare  
Angelus ..... Braga  
Anitra's Dance ..... Grieg  
Aragonesa ..... Massenet  
Ase's Death ..... Grieg  
Ave Maria ..... Gounod  
Ave Maria ..... Schubert  
Barcarolle ..... Offenbach  
Berceuse (Jocelyn) ..... Godard  
Berceuse ..... Schytte  
Bridal Chorus ..... Wagner  
Cantilene Nuptiale ..... Debussy  
Cavatina ..... Raff  
Chants Russes ..... Lolo  
Cinquintaine ..... Gabriel-Marie  
Consolation No. 5 ..... Liszt  
Consolation ..... Mendelssohn  
Coronation March ..... Mevverbeer  
Cradle Song ..... Hauser  
Cradle Song ..... Tchaikovsky  
Cygne, Le ..... Saint-Saëns  
Dance of the Hours ..... Ponchielli  
Dead March (Saul) ..... Handel  
Devish Chorus ..... Sebek  
Eroik, Op. 43, No. 5 ..... Grieg  
Evening Prayer ..... Reinicke  
Evening Star ..... Wagner

Fanfare, Op. 49 ..... Ascher  
Festival March ..... Gounod  
Funeral March ..... Chopin  
Gavotte in D ..... Gossec  
Grand March (Aida) ..... Verdi  
March (Tannhauser) ..... Wagner  
Hallelujah Chorus ..... Handel  
Humoreske ..... Dvorak  
Hungarian Dance ..... Brahms  
Hymn to the Sun

Idyl (Evening Rest) ..... R. Korsakow  
Intermezzo ..... Macagn  
Kol Nidrei ..... Hebrau  
Largo (Symphony) ..... Dvorak  
Largo (Xerxes) ..... Handel  
Larme, Un (A Tear)

Lost Chord, The ..... Moussorgsky  
Madrigal ..... Simonetti  
March (Tannhauser) ..... Wagner  
Marche Celebre ..... Lachner  
Marche Militaire ..... Schubert  
Marche Nuptiale ..... Ganne  
Melodie Op. 10 ..... Massenet  
Melody in F ..... Rubinstein  
Military Polonaise ..... Chopin  
Minuet in G ..... Beethoven  
Minuet ..... Mozart  
Miserere ..... Verdi  
Moment Musical ..... Schubert  
My Heart (Samson)

Nocturne, Op. 9, No. 2 ..... Chopin  
Norwegian Dance ..... Grieg  
Oriental ..... Cui  
Pilgrim Chorus ..... Wagner  
Playera, Op. 5 ..... Granados  
Poeme ..... Fivich  
Prayer ..... Humperdinck

Prayer (Octett) ..... Schubert  
Prelude in C Sharp Minor  
Prelude (Lohengrin) ..... Wagner  
Pres de la Mer ..... Arensky  
Prize Song ..... Wagner  
Quartet (Rigoletto) ..... Verdi  
Rameaux, Les (The Palms)

Reverie, Op. 9 ..... Strauss  
Romance ..... Rubinstein  
Romance, Op. 26 ..... Svendsen  
Romance Sans Paroles ..... Faure  
Russian Patrol ..... Rubinstein  
Salut d'Amour ..... Elgar  
Sarabande ..... Handel  
Scotch Poem ..... MacDowell

Serenade ..... Drigo  
Serenade ..... Gounod  
Serenade ..... Schubert  
Serenade ..... Widor  
Serenata ..... Moszkowski  
Sheherazade ..... R. Korsakow  
Sextette (Lucia) ..... Donizetti  
Simple Aveu ..... Thome  
Song ..... Tchaikovsky  
Song of India ..... R. Korsakow  
Souvenir ..... Drdla  
Spring Song ..... Mendelssohn  
Torchtlight March ..... Clark  
Traumerei ..... Schumann  
Triumphal Entry ..... Halvorsen  
Unfinished Symphony

Vision ..... Schubert  
Voix Celeste ..... Rheinberger  
Volga Boatman Song ..... Batiste  
Waltz in A, Op. 39 ..... Brahms  
War March ..... Mendelssohn  
Wedding March ..... Mendelssohn

BOUND IN PAPER at \$3.00—CLOTH BOUND at \$5.00

Send for free 56-page catalog of "Whole World" Music Books

D. APPLETON & COMPANY For Sale at All 35 W. 32nd St.,  
Music Stores New York City

## Organ and Choir Questions Answered

By HENRY S. FRY

Former President of the National Association of Organists, Dean of the Pennsylvania Chapter of the A. G. O.

N. B.—No questions will be answered in THE ETUDE unless accompanied by the name and address of the inquirer. Only initials, or pseudonym given, will be published.

Q. In the October ETUDE appears a very interesting specification of an organ of 42 stops. It was stated that the church organ was in mind in drawing this specification and that a theater organ would require a specification of an entirely different character. I would appreciate it very much if you would draw up and publish a theater organ specification that would cost about the same amount of money to build.

A. The above request will receive attention in an extended article as a regular Organ Department of THE ETUDE.

Q. Some time ago I expected to take up the study of Harmony with a teacher but find I cannot do this. Could I, by working myself, gain enough knowledge of it from Orlando Mansfield's "Harmony" to enable me to apply what I might learn from working out the exercises? About a year ago I took up, by myself, Preston Ware Orem's book on "Harmony," and I worked out the exercises to about page 118, when I came to an additional chapter on harmonizing melodies, using the second inversion. I worked two or three of these and then seemed to be hopelessly at a loss as to whether or not to apply all that I had previously learned in chord construction. I stopped at that point and have since let the whole matter rest. Is it best to work out the exercises at the piano or keep entirely away from it and depend wholly on mental hearing?

P. T. L.

A. The book on "Harmony," by Preston Ware Orem, is perhaps the most popular of the comparatively recent works on that subject. It is true that there is no "Key." In many instances there is likely to be more than one correct way to work an exercise—consequently a solution that is not like the answer given in the "Key" need not necessarily be incorrect. When a "Key" is used be sure that you do not consult it until you have finished working the exercise to your own satisfaction. If you prefer the use of a "Key" the Mansfield work may serve your purpose, as it also contains many illustrations covering the rules and so forth. You might use it and the Orem work, too. Your having trouble with second inversions is not unusual, as six-four chords are the "bugaboo" not only of students but of more mature musicians. Work out your exercises away from the piano and, when you feel that you have done the best you can with them, try them over on the piano, making such corrections as you find necessary—Do Not Use Too Many Six-Four Chords!

Q. I am a constant reader of THE ETUDE and am considered a good pianist. I am called on to play the organ which I do not understand. Kindly tell me the meaning of Swell to Pedal 16 and Great to Pedal 16. Are they supposed to be couplers to the speaking stops and what results do they produce? Also, what is meant by Swell to Swell 8, Swell to Swell 16, Great to Great 16, Great to Swell 8, Swell to Great 8, Great to Swell 4, and so forth. If they are couplers, when should they be used? Would you use the couplers to the "Voix"? What is the difference between a Unit organ and a straight organ? What is a principal stop on the organ?

O. W.

A. The first two couplers you mention, Swell to Pedal 16 and Great to Pedal 16, we have never seen. They appear to be a device for making use of the manual stops on the Pedals one octave lower, but they would not be effective below Tenor C unless the manual stops are all carried down one octave below the key-board, which we take for granted is five octaves. It certainly is a very unusual device. The other couplers you mention are just what their names indicate, though some of them are unusual, and we wonder whether you have been careful to put them down correctly. Swell to Swell 8 would indicate that it is necessary to have this coupler in order to make the Swell stops speak at their designated pitch. Swell to Swell 16 will cause the stops on the Swell to speak one octave lower. Great to Great 16 will have a similar effect on the Great organ stops. Swell to Great 8 means the Swell Organ is coupled to the Great in unison. Swell to Great 4 means Swell is coupled to Great one octave higher. Swell to Great 16 one octave lower, and so forth. These few examples will indicate to you the effect of the various couplers as indicated by their names. We cannot give you rules as to their use. They are available on any stops (limited by the range of the stop, however) and study and good judgment will have to be your guide. You will find in THE ETUDE of September, 1925, a specification which will indicate to you the plan of a Unit Organ which differs from a straight organ in that it uses one set of pipes for two or more stops. The word "Principal" is sometimes used to designate a stop of Diapason quality. Inasmuch as the postmark on your letter indicates that you live in a city where good organ teachers are available, we would suggest that you might secure valuable information by some study with one of them.

Q. I have hopes for the installation of an organ in the school where I am teaching. Will you be good enough to tell me where

I may secure a list of the organ built the United States?—B. T.

A. We are not aware of any complete list of organ builders in the States, but the following list will include a sufficient number for your purpose: Austin Organ Co., Hartford, Conn.; Aeolian Co., Aeolian Hall, New York; P. Butzen & Sons, 2128 W. 13th St., go, Ill.

F. A. Bartholomay & Sons, Amer Bainbridge Streets, Philadelphia; Buhl Organ Co., 1019 Seymour Ulica, N. Y.

Beman Organ Co., Binghamton, N. Clark & Fenton, Nyack, N. Y. Essey Organ Co., Brattleboro, Vt. Frazee Organ Co., 134 Tremont St., etf, Mass.

Genera Organ Co., Geneva, Ill. Jacob Gerger, 534 Edgely St., Philad Pa.

Hook & Hastings, Kendal Green, Mas Hill Organ Co., West Haven, Conn. Hillgreen, Lane & Co., Alliance, Ohio. Hinners, Pekin, Ill.

W. W. Kimball Co., 220 Kimball Bu Chicago, Ill.

Geo. Kilgen & Son, 4016 No. Union yard, St. Louis, Mo.

La Marche Bros. Chicago, Ill.

Lewis & Hitchcock, 228 K Street, Washington, D. C.

Robt. Morton Organ Co., Van Nuys, fornia.

Midmer-Losh, Merrick, Long Island, M. P. Moller, Hagerstown, Md.

Mudler-Hunter Co., 2638 W. Gordo Philadelphia, Pa.

J. H. & C. S. Odell & Co., 407 W. Street, New York, N. Y.

Henry Pilcher's Sons, Louisville, Ky. Reuter Organ Co., Lawrence, Kansas.

Stahl Organ Co., Maywood, Ill.

A. J. Schantz, Sons & Co., Orrville, Skinner Organ Co., 677 Fifth Ave., York, N. Y.

Tellers-Kent, Erie, Pa.

C. M. Topf, 41 Strong St., Roch N. Y.

United States Pipe Organ Co. Lynne, Pa.

The Votteler-Koltkamp-Sparling Orga Cleveland, Ohio.

Wangerin Organ Co., 110 Burrell St. waukee, Wis.

Wicks Pipe Organ Co., Highland, Ill.

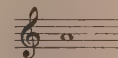
Welte Mignon Corp., 695 Fifth Ave., York, N. Y.

Western Service Co., 2120 So. Millard Chicago, Ill.

Wurlitzer, Tonawanda, N. Y.

Q. Are pipe organs and pianos tun the same pitch, or is one higher or than the other?—W. M. B.

A. The authentic pitch in general u present is A440 which means that the



vibrates 440 times to the second. For a period, up to a few years ago, A435 in use. There is no rule to govern relative pitch of organ and piano—should be tuned at the authentic pitch. Great variance will no doubt be found different instruments, and in nearly all where piano and organ are to be us together it will be found necessary to the piano to the organ, even though former may be nearer to the correct pr use pitch. It is very much more pr to put the piano in tune with the o than to change the pitch of the organ. This connection it is interesting to o Mr. George Till of the Wanamaker o shop has built a small instrument of reed organ type, for Dr. Leopold Stokos Conductor of the Philadelphia Orche from which it is possible to hear "A six different pitches with 435, 436, 437, 439 and 440 vibrations a second.

Q. In perusing a magazine recently, writer noticed a picture of the organ in Church of St. Sulpice, Paris. Under picture appeared "The World's Largest gan." Is this statement correct?—Query

A. The statement that the organ in Church of St. Sulpice is "the world's la organ" is absolutely incorrect. There a number of organs larger than the mentioned, several of them in our own try, notably, the organ in the Wanam Store, Philadelphia, which is really largest organ in the world, the organ on Philadelphia Sesqui-Centennial grounds, probably those instruments in the Ath City High School and in the Cleveland A torium. Other organs which are larg than those in Liverpool Cathedral, two in many and the one in Town Hall, Syd Australia. Numerous claims are made "the largest organ in the world," but one mentioned above (Wanamaker's, P delphia) is the only one that can su its claim. The St. Sulpice organ is qu as having 118 stops, while the Wanam organ and the Sesqui-Centennial instr have over two hundred stops each.

## —June - July - August—

THREE BIG SUMMER ISSUES OF

THE ETUDE MUSIC MAGAZINE

Only 35c

Here is an opportunity for anyone to get acquainted with THE ETUDE MUSIC MAGAZINE

50 EXCELLENT PIECES OF MUSIC

200 INSPIRING EDUCATIONAL ARTICLES

FOR ONLY 35c

(Stamps Acceptable)

You would think nothing of spending several dollars for a lunch to please a good musical friend—why not give these friends a musical treat by introducing them to the world's most widely demanded musical magazine at an expenditure of only a few cents.

The amount paid will be credited toward a full year's subscription on receipt of the balance (\$1.65).

Simply send the names and addresses with remittance of 35c each to cover and we will do the rest.

THE ETUDE MUSIC MAGAZINE

1712-14 Chestnut Street

Philadelphia, Pa.

The Biggest Musical Buy of the Time!

Please mention THE ETUDE when addressing our advertisers.





# Musical Pointers for Musical Parents

Conducted by  
MARGARET WHEELER ROSS

## What Price Music, for the Boys?

MY REMARKS this month are directed towards music study for the boys, because of the complaint of my friends. She has a houseful of restless boys of her own, and when they are at home the number is generally augmented by several others from the neighborhood. She was dreading the vacation, with the long days of noise and confusion, when all these boys are to be turned loose from school to play in her back yard, and "drive her to distraction." She had not thought of the civilizing influence of music on these little savages, and, believing other mothers might be guided by my advice to her, I am passing

the average mother does not need to be convinced of the value of music study for her daughters. Very early in their lives, in many cases too early, she sees to it that lessons begin.

What about the boys? Isn't it true that many times the musically talented member of the family is sacrificed in an attempt to train the unmusical girl? Too often, when the income is insufficient to enable music lessons for all of the children, the girls will be favored and the boys neglected without any investigation or consideration of their respective talents or vocations.

### Taking "Dad's" Word for It

WE HAVE yet to convince the parents of America of the value of music for the boys. The average father, upon the subject as purely an accomplishment and does not attach any intrinsic value to its possession. He therefore concludes that his boy should not waste time and money on something that is not going to help him in the business world. Of course such reasoning loses sight of the social importance of music and overlooks its power for developing individuality and making friends, both stepping-stones to a successful career.

Once they take "Dad's" word for it and they agree, and the boys in the family grow up without musical training. If the parents will study the subject and inform themselves of the benefit of this science to their boys, they will be prepared to meet "Dad" in a healthy argument, overcome his objections and gain a civilizing influence for the husky, young barbarians of their families and neighborhoods.

Every mother is instinctively interested in the popularity of her girls. She has a natural desire for them to shine socially. She knows music will help to this end, so she struggles and fights for lessons for her girl. If she is made to see that music is quite as valuable in bringing out the best in boys, then she will manage in some way to give them equal opportunities. Music study develops concentration, observation, patience, perseverance, coördination, quick thought and action. These are the attributes that lead to success for the boys as well as the girl.

As well as the girl. My advice to my friend was to adopt a definite plan to get every boy in the neighborhood to studying music during the

vacation, beginning upon the piano in daily class lessons for a few weeks. As soon as the boys learn the fundamentals (this can be done in a surprisingly brief time if a number of them are working together, because of the interest, competition and stimulation of group work) have them choose various instruments and organize them for ensemble practice. The "gang" instinct will work as effectively in pursuing perfection in music as it does in "digging for gold," "seeking pirates," or "hunting wild animals in a jungle."

### A Wide-awake Instructor

YOU WILL need a live, interesting, enthusiastic and competent instructor for the piano work, one who must understand at the outset your plan for the ensemble organization, that work may proceed in this direction, with special emphasis upon time, rhythm and sight-reading and with continual drill at "watching the stick." When you have all the boys in the neighborhood working upon some musical instrument, you will find them spending hours in practice that they would otherwise waste, each anxious to master the instrument of his choice and all eager to excel at the ensemble game.

For the organization of the neighborhood "hoodlums" into a band or orchestra, you may have to provide the meeting-place, and perhaps, occasionally, simple refreshments, to promote an air of festivity. But boys are not finicky or critical guests, and this feature need not be elaborate nor irksome. You can get compensation for your trouble out of the realization that you are giving these boys a priceless possession, and, further, that by interesting them and putting music in the neighborhood homes, you are also doing your part towards the making of a musical America.

Willem Van Hoogstraten said in an interview, when he first came to our shores, "What I miss most in America is music in the home. In European families, even of quite humble means, it is not unusual for different members to be skilled in the use of musical instruments, so that in the evening after dinner, it is the rule instead of the exception to turn to the playing of chamber music for pleasure and entertainment. It is this intimate performance of the great classics which is most needed in America—the bringing of music to the daily life so that the great works may become a part of one's consciousness. Music will then not be looked upon as a thing strange and apart, a thing for which one dons fashionable apparel and sits at stiff attention in a public place. Music will then become what it should be—an exercise of the soul and the expression of the longings, the strivings, the aspirations of the heart.

If the mothers of America will begin a concerted campaign to make music popular with the growing boys, it might help in retarding the growth of crime and lawlessness among our young people, and, perhaps, check the suicide wave.



## Europe

## The Mecca of the Music Lover

Think of the thrill of visiting the birth-places and the scenes of creative work of the world's greatest composers . . . . . of attending the Opera in Paris, in Berlin . . . . . of hearing "A Storm in the Alps" played, only as it can be played, on the great organ of the Hofkirche at Lucerne.

To attend the 1927 Festival of the "Goetterdaemmerung" at Bayreuth, visit Villa Wahnfried, where the master spent some of his happiest years! Then on, to many Old World shrines of Music and the Arts. A veritable feast of musical lore in a single summer!

Two months of travel through France, Italy, Germany, England, Switzerland, Holland.

\$770 and up

Sailing from New York on the s.s. Leviathan—July 2

Due back in New York by the s.s. California—September 1

Fully descriptive program on request

## American Institute of Educational Travel

585 Fifth Avenue, New York

Travel Management—Thos. Cook & Son

## AT LAST—FOR ONLY - \$ 15.00

The Neely 4-Octave Keyboard With INDIVIDUAL KEY-ACTION



Standard size keys; standard dip; piano touch. A portable silent keyboard with handle for carrying and a folding music rack inside the case. About the size of a violin case; finely finished; weight, 7 lbs. A real aid to class teaching and the lowest-priced high-quality keyboard available for practice work.

Sent on Approval; Guaranteed for Five (5) Years

FORSE MFG. CO.

700 Long Street, Anderson, Indiana

A GENERATION AGO THE EARNEST AMERICAN STUDENT OF MUSIC found it necessary to cross the ocean to secure master instruction. Now there are so many excellent music study advantages offered by schools and colleges throughout the country that one need not travel more than a few miles to get the best instruction. Note the SUMMER CLASSES announced in this issue.

Summer piano practice with this work will be especially helpful to those whose professional work is only in the winter season with a danger of losing technique in the summer.

## FINGER GYMNASTICS

OPUS 60

By I. PHILIPP

PRICE \$1.50

*A Decided Departure in the Completion of Finger Work  
in Extension by a Writer who is Perhaps the  
Leading Modern Technical Writer*

There are combinations of fingering brought forth in these exercises that have only been touched upon in previous works. Equal prominence is given the five fingers of each hand and a careful examination of this work will soon convince the musical pedagogue that this is one of those works that forms an epoch in the technical world. The moderately advanced player should use these finger gymnastics over a number of years, in fact, they are just the type for daily study at the piano.

THEODORE PRESSER CO., 1712-1714 Chestnut Street, Philadelphia, Pa.

Please mention THE ETUDE when addressing our advertisers.



A CORRESPONDENT writes: "In a small town, sixty miles from a city of any size, I am trying to learn to play the violin. We never have any high class violin concerts—nothing but country fiddling. Would a radio help me? Shall I buy one?"

Our answer is, emphatically, "Yes." There is a wonderful trinity of inventions which have come into universal vogue within the past few years—the radio, the phonograph and the player piano. These inventions are a godsend to the music student who lives in the country or in small towns where it is impossible to hear good artists, as well as to the student who lives in medium and large cities, whose means are limited and whose purse will not stand the drain of constant concert going.

It is impossible to over-estimate the importance to the student of living in a constant atmosphere of good music. The mind must be educated as well as the fingers. The student who knows how a piece should sound—how "it ought to go"—can learn it in half the time.

Music is a language, and the best and quickest way to learn it is to listen to that language as much as possible. If anyone wishes to learn German or French, in the best and quickest way, the thing to do is to go to Germany or France, where he will hear the languages constantly spoken and will be forced to speak it himself in order to go about comfortably and enjoy the pleasure of social intercourse with the people. Studying a language in its own country will give him a powerful urge to read the language also, even if it is only in the daily paper. Then the signs on the buildings, as well as directions and notices of all kinds will whet his curiosity to learn what they mean.

The idiom of the language will be poked at the learner from every direction, and he will get a working knowledge of it in one-tenth the time it would have taken him had he stayed in his own country and relied on text-books and class-room methods. In the same way it will take only a fraction of the time to learn any other foreign language in its native land.

Bayard Taylor, the famous American writer on foreign travel, said that if he were allowed three days in a foreign country (which he had not previously visited and whose language he had never studied) he could at the end of these three days, with the help of a pocket dictionary, get around very well, making known the simple wants of a traveler and asking simple directions.

#### The Musician's Pocket Dictionary

IN THE SAME way the learning of music is enormously hastened by constantly listening to music, even to the playing of an instrument other than the one which is being studied. (A violin student, for instance, can learn evenness of tempo, vigorous rhythm and forcible attack by listening to a bass drum.) Every music teacher knows how much easier it is for the younger children in a musical family to learn music when they have had the advantage of listening to their parents and older brothers and sisters practice instrumental music or singing. Since these young pupils have heard the musical language from their earliest infancy, their minds have become so trained to music that it is easy for them to learn when they start the study of an instrument or of singing. Happy the family where every member plays or sings, and where there is a radio, phonograph and piano player! Music is easy to a pupil who enjoys such an atmosphere.

In the same manner music pupils in the larger cities progress much faster because of the constant opportunities of hearing good music. In the larger cities, in addition to the large number of pay concerts by the best artists, a vast amount of good

## The Violinist's Etude

Edited by ROBERT BRAINE

It is the Ambition of THE ETUDE to make this Department  
"A Violinist's Magazine Complete in Itself"

### Radio and Phonograph for the "Home-Study" Violinist

music can be heard absolutely free of charge. The music schools and conservatories are constantly giving faculty and student recitals to which the public is invited. Many of these recitals are of a high order of merit. The music in the churches is excellent; there are many concerts, and the production of oratorios and cantatas are usually entirely free. Even the bands in the parks play a great deal of music of a high character, sandwiched between popular numbers. If he attends a conservatory, he will often have an opportunity of hearing symphony concerts at reduced (students') rates.

Now as to the help afforded by these reproducing instruments. The piano student is naturally helped most by the player piano, because the piano is actually played in his own house. The violin player is best helped by the radio or phonograph, although he could get much indirect help from the player piano. Violin tone is reproduced, more or less successfully, by the radio or phonograph, although no one claims that it can be made to sound exactly like the original. In much of the radio and phonographic reproductions of violin music the violin tone takes on the characteristics, to some extent, of a wind instrument.

#### Ideal Tone as a Teacher

IDEAL VIOLIN tone is not what the violin student gets from listening to the phonograph or radio. He should hear the living violinist for that. What he does get are ideas in interpretation, phrasing, style, nuance and tempo—the general character and effect of the composition, in short. Much of the violin music reproduced over the radio or on the phonograph sounds crude, to a certain extent, but is still of enormous benefit to the student who has little opportunity of listening to really good music.

The phonograph and radio both have their advantages. As a general thing a high class phonograph gives a better reproduction of a violin work than the radio, and there is the added advantage that the record can be played over and over again until the student becomes thoroughly familiar with it. Records of most of the principal violin and 'cello works are obtainable—at least the shorter ones—as played by the greatest violinists and 'cellists of the day. The student can thus

hear the very work he is studying played over and over again, *ad libitum*, by a great artist, until he has caught its exact style and interpretation if not its beauty of tone. It would be better, of course, to hear the living violinist make these constant repetitions, but this would be decidedly expensive or practically impossible, so the phonograph offers a convenient substitute. The phonograph has the advantage of being free from the annoyance of static and conflicting stations, but it has the disadvantage of having to be continually wound up, unless fitted with the somewhat expensive electrical winding-up device. Moreover records and needles wear out.

The radio offers the advantage of cheapness, since there are no records to buy. At the present time a good radio may be purchased at a very reasonable price. If the student is ingenious he can buy the parts and make his own radio. If he is desirous of getting comparatively distant stations, a five or six-tube set should be purchased, but, if he cannot afford this and lives in or near a large city, he can often get fair results from a single tube or crystal set which may be bought for a few dollars. In the large cities the important stations can be got direct on these small crystal sets and, in cities of second importance, from chain stations which get relays from the big stations in New York, Chicago and the larger cities.

#### The Musical Newspaper

THE STUDENT owning a good radio can get symphony concerts, grand opera, string quartet, oratorio, solo playing by great violinists, 'cellists, pianists and other instrumentalists, singing by great vocalists and organ recitals. In short, he has the musical world at his feet. The radio is like a great musical newspaper giving the musical news and pulse beat of the world.

Of course the music comes over the radio, at times, more or less blurred and distorted. It is like a newspaper half-tone reproduction of a great oil painting by Correggio. There is the inevitable "static," and the nuisance of conflicting stations, when a jazz band, a violinist playing the *Meditation* from "Thais," and a soprano singing *The Jewel Song* from "Faust" are seemingly trying to drown out each other. Then there are times when the student may sweep the whole country with his

radio, and yet not get anything but trash—jazz, mushy songs, banjo thump, accordion artists, to say nothing of work of rank amateurs, in all branches of the musical art, who are eager to get themselves on the public "over the air."

Still, by watching his opportunities, a violin student can get much which will be of value to him. He is enabled to get hints on interpretation, style, tempo, what a composition should "sound like" when played by a good violinist. He comes familiar with many famous compositions and gets an idea of which compositions are in most demand and popular at the moment. He gets an idea of what will be appropriate and effective to play at any given event.

The music student living on the prairie, on the steep mountain side or in the small village, by the turning of a knob, finds himself in the concert hall of New York, Boston, Chicago or Philadelphia, listening to the interpretation of great compositions by great artists. This is certainly of the highest value.

In advising the violin student to listen to good concerts on the radio, I do not mean that it is not necessary for him to go to concerts where he can hear and see great artists. Radio will not give him the conception of violin tone, although it will give him many other things. He must actually see and hear the violinist in the flesh to get his conception of performance at its best and tone at its best. The point is that it is difficult or impossible for many students to hear good violin playing frequently. In this case they should have the free use of the radio or phonograph.

### Various Bowings

By Edith L. Wynn

#### The Crescendo and Diminuendo

THIS Crescendo and Diminuendo bowing is very difficult to teach in early stages. The child may even secure a good start long before he has any idea of the gradation of tone in his pieces. Long drawn bows seem monotonous to him. He must work many hours patiently. The gradation in three octaves must be practiced fully. Tone gradation seems very difficult. Some students of a very musical nature seem to sense gradation of tone naturally. Learning to vary the tone by direct bowing from a point almost over the finger board, in pianissimo, to a point over the bridge, in double forte passages, is very necessary. All playing seems very out of color unless the student understands this form of bowing.

Often a student will practice five or six years without acquiring a tone which interests the public. Suddenly he begins to play musically. His friends are attracted. The fact is that at first he is mastering the physical side of tone and teaching his muscles to respond. The last he understood the method of curing a musical tone.

#### The Martelé

THE MARTELÉ may be practiced in the middle of the bow at first. There should be no tightening of the muscles of the arm and wrist. The Kayser, Kreutzer etudes offer many examples of this bowing. Advanced students may try the first Rode *Caprice* in this way, up to the point of the bow.

To obtain a fundamental stroke of the martelé, press the string at the middle of the bow sharply. Do not use pressure with the middle finger. The first and third fingers do the work. The first and knuckle stroke is produced by depression of the hand at these points, on the up-stroke. Press on the down-stroke. Dip the joints and the knuckles on the up-stroke.

Draw the bow, using the hand only,

### Golden Rules

By Arthur Troostwyk

IN VIOLIN playing, as in everything else, thoroughness is necessary if one is to be successful.

One of the most important points to be observed is good intonation (playing or singing in tune).

One of the first steps towards good intonation is to have the strings on the instrument perfectly in tune before starting to play. To have good strings is half the battle!

Always be patient and willing to learn!

The bow arm should never be stiff!

The thumb should never be pressed!

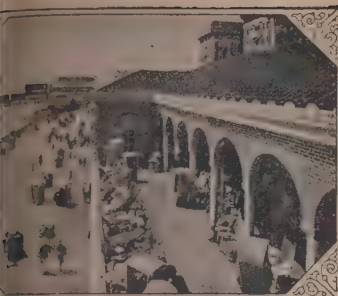
The violin should always be held erect!

All of the fingers should be used in holding the bow! Do not raise the fourth finger from the bow!

The wrist, which serves as the carburetor in violin playing, should never be pressed!

When practicing remember that two hours of concentrated practicing is worth ten hours of casual practicing!





# CHALFONTE-HADDON HALL

## ATLANTIC CITY

the Beach and Boardwalk. In very center of things  
Welcome you to Atlantic City  
ith all the hospitality and  
tendly atmosphere of home.

merican Plan only. Always open. "Dual-Trio"  
Radio Concerts every Tuesday Evening.  
Tune in WPG at 9. Illustrated  
folder and rates on request.

EEDS AND LIPPINCOTT COMPANY



GUST GEMÜNDER & SONS  
Makers of the World Famous  
"GEMÜNDER ART" VIOLINS  
The Violins With the Soulful Tone  
Illustrated catalog free

AL AND RARE OLD VIOLINS  
Illustrated catalog free  
Artistic Repairs  
Violins sent for two weeks' trial  
for our chart and we will fit your individuality  
127 West 42d St., Dept. E. New York  
Ask about The "Amplitone"  
ad The Violin World, a Bi-Monthly  
\$1.00 per year, Single Copies 15c

### Profit-Free Offer Violin Bow!

To introduce our lines to new customers we offer  
For a limited time only (without profit)  
A Violin Bow Worth all of \$6.00 for only \$2.95  
plus postage. This is a fine good quality bow and  
after inspection you do not think it worth \$6.00  
more return it and your money will be refunded.  
On the same terms we will give a much finer,  
trietly \$15.00 Violin Bow for only \$7.20 (plus  
postage). Only one bow to a customer with the  
privilege of withdrawing this offer without further  
notice. We will also send you absolutely free  
ur finely illustrated 88 page Violin Catalog  
which should be in the hands of every player and  
eachers. Send for your choice of above two bows  
and the large catalog now, also ask for list of  
old violins.

V. K. LEWIS & SONS, New and Old Violins  
MAKERS, IMPORTERS, REPAIRERS  
107 South Wabash Ave., Chicago, Ill.  
Note: Teachers—Please enclose professional  
card with your letter.

### MASTER REPRODUCTIONS

and other Vega Violin Models  
\$50 and Up  
Manufacturers of the famous Vega and Vega-  
Bannos, and other Orchestra and Band  
instruments. Write for catalogs!  
VEGA Co. 159-80 Columbus Ave., Boston



## VIOLINS

Deep, Mellow, Soulful

We are makers of high-grade violins,  
instruments of the finest tonal quality,  
appreciated by the greatest artists. Easy  
terms if desired. Get details today.

GUSTAV V. HENNING  
2424 Gaylord St., Denver, Colo.

Dear Music Loving Friends about THE  
DE and ask them to give you the privi-  
lege of sending in their subscriptions.  
For Catalog of Records for subscriptions you send.  
ETUDE, 1712 Chestnut St., Phila., Pa.

When you write to our advertisers always mention THE ETUDE. It identifies you as one in touch with the higher ideals of art and life.

wrist being quiet. Now on the up-bow depress the middle joints of the fingers and the knuckles of the hand. This pressure and relaxation, with immediate response from the string, produces the sharp staccato and the more accented martelé, with no fatigue on the part of the hand and arm.

Some teachers raise the middle finger while practicing the martelé. This is not necessary. The thumb is always bent outward nearly opposite to the middle finger.

Practice the martelé at the middle, point and upper third of the bow. This bowing is very effective and brilliant. Undoubtedly it descends from Baillot who was its exponent and from Massart.

#### The Spiccato

SPICCATO bowing is best practiced with any simple exercise, as from Kayser or Kreutzer, No. 2. The natural spiccato is found in the *Perpetual Mobile* by Bohm. This is a simple work and easily mastered. In it we repeat each note. The stroke is on the flat hair of the bow, while the staccato may be best played on the outer edge of the hair. The spiccato stroke is lateral and downward from the wrist, a combined stroke of a rotary nature. The elbow must not sink below the level of the string.

The spiccato will never be tedious if the wrist and fingers are free. The Ries *Perpetual Motion*, the Bohm works and the more difficult examples of Novacek and Paganini are excellent. When the spiccato is to be played with single notes, there is a movement of the arm necessary to produce the required effect. This is

not necessary in the Bohm works. Some players produce the single note spiccato with the bow high over the strings, the raised arm moving swiftly. There is no wrist or finger action. The upper third of the bow is used. The opening measures of the *Overture to Mendelssohn's Midsummer Night's Dream* furnish an illustration of spiccato bowing of this kind.

#### The Pique Stroke

THE PIQUE stroke, found in the last movement of the *Sonata in D Major* by Leclair, also in the *Devil's Trill Sonata* by Tartini is difficult. It has a sharp, biting effect, produced by sharp pressure of the first finger on the bow, which repeats its stroke over the same spot for each succeeding note.

#### The Hammered Stroke at the Point of the Bow

THE ARM and hand move up and down stiffly, the bow striking on the flat surface very much like a hammer. Examples of this bowing may be found in the *Gnomentanz* by Goby Eberhardt, also in the *Ballade* by Vieuxtemps.

#### The Ricochet Stroke

THE RICOCHET stroke, so much used by de Beriot, is not very difficult, if the player remembers to move his arm up and down in string crossing, using the flat bow hair, with a very great freedom in the up and down movement of the hand from the wrist. The left hand should be under control, the fingers anticipating the arpeggio; that is, the entire arpeggio should be seen at once, the fingers falling simultaneously into position.

### Acquiring True Intonation

By H. E. S.

ONE VIOLINIST who has lived long enough since then to laugh reminiscently over his childhood mistakes remembers the time (and has still the scrawl on his exercise book to recall it to him) when he thought the command "Watch your 'intrination'" a polite way of saying "Watch your step!" "Intrination" has finally resolved itself into the more lucid term, "intonation," with the usual designation, but even now such a command is a sign for him to brace up and bring every faculty to the highest pitch of attention.

Two incidents have enforced this idea upon him with especial vigor.

In a room overlooking a crimson sunset on the Hudson, the great violin teacher was listening to the child play six measures of a simple melody. "The B is false," "The A is too flat," "Play that F again!" were ejaculations that thrust themselves now and then into the pupil's opaque consciousness. Suddenly the violin was snatched from his hands.

"Ach, you will kill me yet! See, I shall do the same to you! Can you not hear this—and this—and this!" Then, with the most excruciating exactness the master played the same simple melody with the same deviations. "Listen!" he reiterated, and played A just a shade flat. "Do you like it! Listen, then!"

The pupil winced. "Listen again!" and a distorted F sound came from the violin.

"Please!" the pupil muttered.  
"Ah, then," the master replied, "Do you not pain my ears and I shall be careful of yours. And after this, when you are the performer, do not forget to be the listener, also."

It was a year or so later when an electric storm put the lights out all along the block. The pupil's hour of practice seemed destined to be admitted to the land of lost things, when someone suggested, "Why don't you practice in the dark?" A new idea!

With the first touch of bow to string a strange thing happened. Chairs, tables, small objects, rugs, chandeliers, simply were no more. They had gone to the land of lost things! Instead in that vast, empty blackness there grew one bright, real, living thing. It spread from the center and fled around the outer rim of the world. It made a glowing light in the darkness

Small chance then of overlooking the true essence of tone! Was it not quite full or soft enough? Change it! Was it a shade off? Right it! The hour raced by as do those in which one converses with a dear friend. For tone did for the first time become a tangible, lovely thing, capable of being molded. Now, when the violinist is asked to explain his success, he mentions first of all these two circumstances:—a master who dared to be cruel and a storm that refused to be a respecter of persons!

### The Undiscovered Country

By Jean Barrett

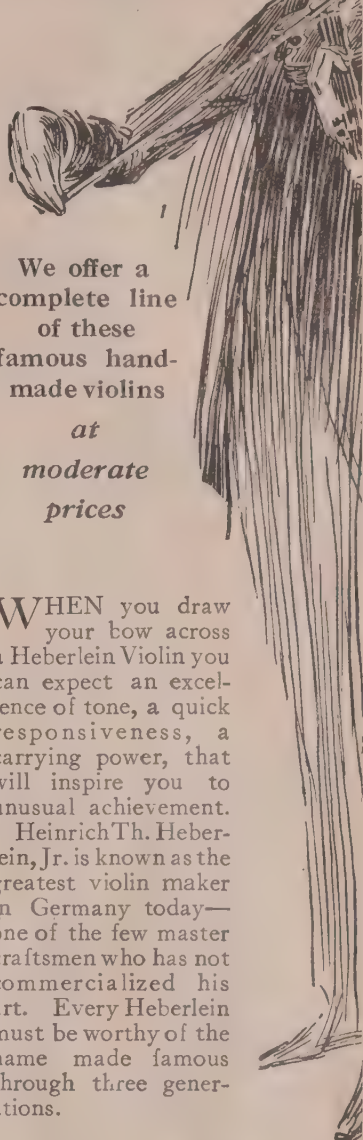
For the violinist  
"The undiscovered country from  
whose bourne no traveller returns . . ."  
is the two inches or so at the nut and point on the violinist's bow. For they are reached only at the final note of a piece; and then the player seems to get lost and the tone drifts waveringly into dead silence.

Practicing very slow movements, wherein the whole bow is used at each stroke, will familiarize one with this "undiscovered country." It will then be found to be no sterile waste, full of pitfalls, but a fairyland wherein strange, new tone-flowers bloom and rainbow shadings fill the air.

## Know the thrill

of owning and  
playing a violin  
made by a  
famous master—

Heinrich  
Th. Heberlein, Jr.



We offer a  
complete line  
of these  
famous hand-  
made violins  
at  
moderate  
prices

WHEN you draw your bow across a Heberlein Violin you can expect an excellence of tone, a quick responsiveness, a carrying power, that will inspire you to unusual achievement.

Heinrich Th. Heberlein, Jr. is known as the greatest violin maker in Germany today—one of the few master craftsmen who has not commercialized his art. Every Heberlein must be worthy of the name made famous through three generations.

#### Genuine Heberlein Violins as low as \$50

We are proud to offer at such moderate prices, \$50 to \$250, a complete line of these fine handmade violins.

#### Send for Catalog

Illustrates and describes the Heberlein and other: fine violins, and the complete Wurlitzer line of every known musical instrument. Shows how easy and satisfactory it is to buy from us direct, on deferred payment plan.

#### Old Violins \$75 Up

Regardless of the price you pay, we guarantee the authenticity and value of every Old Violin we sell. We sell as well as buy Old Violins in all parts of the world. Expert opinions given. Send for special catalog.

## WURLITZER

PIANOS, ORGANS, HARPS, RADIOS  
MUSICAL INSTRUMENTS  
STORES AND DEALERS IN PRINCIPAL CITIES

THE RUDOLPH WURLITZER CO. Dept. A-264  
121 E. 4th St., Cincinnati 329 S. Wabash Ave., Chicago  
129 W. 42nd St., New York 816 S. Broadway, Los Angeles

Please send me without obligation your 1927 Catalog of Heberlein Violins and other musical instruments . . .  
Please send me your special catalog of Old Violins . . .  
Also please explain convenient payment plan.

Name . . . . .  
Address . . . . .  
City . . . . . State . . . . .



## The Famous PAGANINI STRAD

is now on view in our new  
and commodious quarters at

150 West 57th Street  
NEW YORK CITY

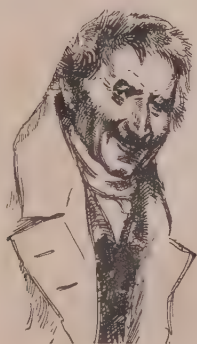
With it is also on display the  
largest collection of other  
rare violins we have ever  
had the pleasure of showing

**W. R. FORD COMPANY, Inc.**

Successors to Gittelson & Howard

DEALERS IN  
RARE, OLD AND MODERN VIOLINS

Mr. Lionel Gittelson & Mr. Frank W. Howard  
remain associated with Mr. W. R. Ford in  
the conduct of the business



You may laugh at him or  
with him or do both  
**BUT—**

HE will make you think. You certainly will be amused and entertained by this old gentleman, but when you get through reading what he says, you will have a better appreciation of many things musical and your analytical powers will be keener because of his hints and comparisons. Even though he calls some of them "dead" he is talking of the "living" things in music, so ever will you find it refreshing to listen to him in reading.

## OLD FOGY

His Musical Opinions and Grotesques

With an Introduction and Edited by

**JAMES HUNEKER**

IN his conversational writings Old Fogy is frank to admit that his age is likely to cause a pessimistic or cynical note occasionally, but really he need not make any such apology because most of the time his humor is delicious and he is most human in his appraisal of things. You will never regret letting him discuss so many things anent music with you even though you rise up sometimes in disagreement with him.

Price, \$1.50

**THEODORE PRESSER CO.**

Publishers

1712-1714 CHESTNUT ST.

PHILADELPHIA, PA.

Please mention THE ETUDE when addressing our advertisers.

## Violin Questions Answered

By MR. BRAINE

N. B.—No question will be answered in THE ETUDE unless accompanied by the full name and address of the inquirer. Only initials, or pseudonym given, will be published.

### The "Greatest" of These.

C. B.—I am sorry I cannot give you the name of the "finest" violinist, pianist and 'cellist in the world for the simple reason that there is no "finest" anything in this world. There is no violinist, pianist or 'cellist living whose playing stands out so superior to all others that he is entitled to be considered the greatest in the world. There is such a difference in tastes among critics, musicians and music lovers that interpretations which appeal to one may not appeal to another in the same degree. Besides, there are so many splendid artists in the world that the music student should enjoy the playing of each and not try to figure out which is the greatest.

### Mailing With Safety.

S. P. R.—To go safely by mail or express, your violin should be packed in a stout, wooden box. You can insure it for any amount you wish if you send it by express. Send it to a reputable firm of dealers in old violins. It will, no doubt, be entirely safe while in their hands.

### Ruggieri Label.

R. P. C.—Ruggieri violins are valuable, but there are many imitations, good, bad and indifferent. I cannot judge whether yours is genuine or not simply on the strength of the label, since genuine and counterfeit labels read exactly the same. Any expert would first have to see your violin to give an opinion.

### Appraising Violins.

J. N. P.—It would be impossible for me to give you the slightest idea of the value of your violin without seeing them. You will have to send them to a dealer in old violins for appraisal. You will find the names of several violin dealers in the advertising columns of THE ETUDE. One of them can do this for you.

### Appraising the Violinist.

A. L.—Not knowing you personally and not having heard you play, I should hesitate in advising you as to whether it would be best for you to study for the profession. Having started at the age of fourteen, you can no doubt develop sufficient technique, if you have real talent for orchestral playing and teaching. It all depends on your talent and love for the work. Do not study for the profession unless you feel satisfied that you wish to make violin playing your life-work. If you are really in earnest about the matter, your best course is to go to a large city and study in one of the conservatories or with a good private teacher. He would be able to tell you after a few months what you might hope to accomplish as a violinist and teacher. 2—There is an excellent outlook for public school music as a profession, and the demand is very large for well-equipped teachers, especially those who understand the violin.

### German Violin.

P. B. T.—As the label reads "Made in Germany," it is evident that it is not a genuine Stradivarius, as these violins are made in Cremona, Italy. The chances are that your violin is a German "factory fiddle" of little value, how little I cannot say without seeing it.

### Steel Strings.

S. B.—I think you will get the best results by using the steel E string, the other three of gut, the G being of gut wrapped with silver wire. Orchestra players when playing in the open air especially, where it is damp, or in overheated ball rooms, frequently use steel A and D strings. But for solo work, most soloists prefer to have the E of steel and the rest of gut. While I do not think, if you had strings of the proper size, the use of the steel strings would cause the top of your violin to crush in, still I do not think their constant use would do the violin any good.

### Learning to Judge Violins.

L. C. C.—It takes years of study to qualify as a violin expert. It would be impossible to tell you in a few words how to ascertain whether or not your violin is a genuine Stradivarius. There is not one chance in a million that it is, but I cannot say positively without seeing the violin. Your only course is to send it to an expert. Read the article, "Is It Genuine?" in your March and April numbers of THE ETUDE for this year.

### Private Examination.

S. M. H.—I cannot find the name listed among famous makers of the maker of your violin. However, it may be a good violin for all that. 2—You ought to decide at once whether you wish to make a profession of music. If you do, you ought to devote all your time to music study, as music is a profession which must be learned from early youth. You have no time to lose, as you have a very late start. A "little knowledge is a dangerous thing" when it comes to entering the musical profession. In these days, to succeed, one must know the profession thoroughly. I would advise you to be examined by some eminent musician to see if you have talent enough for the profession.

### Genuine?

A. C. C.—It is quite impossible, without seeing it, to give you any idea of the value of your violin with the Amati label. If it were a genuine Amati it would be worth a large

sum, but there is not one chance in a hundred that it is. Your only course is to take or send it to a dealer in old violins in the nearest large city.

### Tuning by Fifths.

E. R. O.—The Mittenwald is not the name of a special kind of violin, but of a region in Germany where many different violin makers have turned out hundreds of thousands of violins, mostly factory-made, some good, bad, some indifferent. 2—Tune the A of the violin to the A of the piano; tune the other strings in perfect fifths by the chords E-A, A-D, D-G. Tune the G with the peg while playing the chord. It gives a perfect fifth. Never tune the E, G to their respective notes on the piano, as in the case of a beginner, the ear is not accurate enough to judge when it is absolutely perfect.

### Regulation Size.

F. C. B.—In a full-sized violin the distance from nut to bridge is thirteen inches, fingerboard is ten and one-half inches long or slightly longer.

### Australian Stainer?

A. M. P.—There are many thousand Stainer violins, each containing a like the one pasted in your instrument. One can tell whether this is genuine or not without seeing it. As you live in Australia, your only course is to take your violin to one of the large Australian violin makers and have it examined by an expert of old violins. Any of the large music stores in these cities can no doubt direct you to an expert.

### Muting the Violin.

C. T.—There is no reason why playing a mute should injure the tone of your violin. Violinists who use violins made by the best makers of Cremona use the mute whenever the composition calls for it.

### Round or Octagon Sticks.

F. P.—As to effectiveness in playing, there is no special difference in bows with round or octagon form. One is as good as the other. Eminent bow makers have made bows in either form.

### Strad?

A. A. S. and M. R. B.—Of course, it is absolutely impossible that your violin is a genuine Stradivarius, but there is no chance in a million that it is. Numbered violins contain counterfeit labels. Your course is to ship it to an expert for appraisal, as no one can tell without seeing whether it is genuine or an imitation.

### Stradivarius Violins for Sale.

L. S.—One of the best-known firms dealing in old violins, in a late catalog, lists Stradivarius violins, one of 1722 and another of 1723, at \$25,000 each. Stradivarius made some of his best violins around these dates.

### The Luster of Old Age.

W. H.—Write to some of the violin makers who advertise in THE ETUDE concerning the appearance of the varnish on your violin.

### Details for Varnishing.

M. S.—Varnishing a violin is a quite complicated process if the work is properly done. You will find full details in a little book, "The Violin and How to Make It," by a M. of the Instrument.

### Stainer Imitation.

E. G.—From your description of your violin, I should judge that it is a factory-made imitation of a Stainer, made in the Mittenwald, in Germany. The fact that it has a lion's head instead of the conventional scroll is not a sign of great value, since lions with such heads can be bought in cheaper grades of violins. If a genuine Stainer, the label would indicate that it was made at Absam, near Innsbruck (Germany) by Jacobus Stainer who was a famous violin maker, but this label is no doubt a counterfeit. THE ETUDE for June, 1925, has a lengthy article on Stainer and his work. You might send for a copy sold at twenty cents.

### Century-Old Violin.

E. E. S.—According to the label on your violin it was made in the city of Milan (Italy) in 1829, but I can find no name concerning the maker. If the violin is genuine and has a good tone it ought to be worth \$100 at least.

### Violins on Trial.

C. P.—In justice to its advertisers, THE ETUDE cannot undertake to recommend or make of violins, pianos and other instruments. Your best course is to get in correspondence with firms dealing in violins like those who advertise in THE ETUDE. They will send you several violins for selection, at about the price you wish to pay. You can then select the one you like best and return the rest. 2. The most famous violinists play old violins, but these are made by famous makers and cost thousands of dollars. If you wish to pay only a moderate price, it is often better to get a new violin by a good maker, as good old violins are very expensive.





## Every Piano Has 88 "Fingers"!

**E**IGHTY-EIGHT "fingers" to sound the 88 notes on the piano's keyboard. Collectively, these "fingers" are termed the *piano action*. Do you know that the piano action largely influences tone beauty, delicacy of touch (manual or mechanical), and durability? Do you know that leading piano makers since 1874 have used the Wessell, Nickel & Gross piano action? Do you know that it is the *world's highest-priced piano action* and all that this implies? Do you know that this famous action is found in many different makes of the better class pianos, players and reproducing pianos? Protect your piano investment by insisting on a Wessell, Nickel & Gross equipped instrument.

**WESSELL, NICKEL & GROSS**  
Established 1874 New York City

When you buy an Upright Grand, Player or Reproducing Piano—Insist on the Wessell, Nickel & Gross Piano Action.

## PIANISTS! 3 Self Instructive Books on THE ART OF MODERN JAZZ PIANO PLAYING

By ART SHEPTE  
THE GREATEST REVELATION ON THIS SUBJECT  
Now you can learn to play Popular Music, with all the "in" Tricks, Breaks, Blues, etc., as used by leading  
**RADIO ARTISTS**

**JAZZ BREAKS**—Teaches 150 Jazz Breaks, 50 snappy Novelty Endings, Blues, Fill-In Embellishments, etc. Is worth hundreds of dollars to any pianist, amateur or professional. Price, \$1.00

**JAZZ BASS**—The backbone of Jazz Piano Playing. This book teaches you the various styles of Jazz Bass necessary in professional work on all keys and chords. Price, \$1.00

**KEYBOARD HARMONY**—The simplest and most condensed method ever published on the subject of Keyboard Harmony. So simple a child can understand it. Price, \$1.00

**COMPLETE COURSE, \$3.00**  
From your dealer or delivered C. O. D. by mail, if desired. Don't delay. Send for these books today.

**SHEPTE PUBLISHING CO. (Not Inc.)**  
825 Lyon & Healy Bldg., Dept. G.,  
64 East Jackson Boulevard, Chicago, Ill.

### Faust School of Tuning

STANDARD OF AMERICA  
ALUMNI OF 2000

Piano Tuning, Pipe and  
Reed Organ and Player  
Piano. Year Book Free

27-29 Gainsboro Street  
BOSTON, MASS.

### TINDALE Music Filing Cabinet

Needed by every Musician,  
Music Student, Library,  
School and Concert.

Will keep your music orderly,  
protected from damage, and  
where you can instantly  
find it.

Send for list of  
most popular styles  
TINDALE CABINET CO.



### AXEL CHRISTENSEN (Famous Vaudeville and Radio Star)

Will Teach You  
**JAZZ PIANO PLAYING  
IN 20 LESSONS**

His wonderful system has made thousands of successful pianists since 1908.

There is a "CHRISTENSEN SCHOOL" in nearly every city—see your phone book for local address—or write for free booklet.

**SEND FOR FREE BOOKLET**  
AXEL'S COMPLETE JAZZ INSTRUCTION BOOK, showing how to play up any tune, with new breaks, fills, bass and chord work, "New" Solo, Rhythmic, or sent postpaid for \$2.

**NO TEACHERS:** If there is no "Christensen School" in your town, this is your golden opportunity to write quick for lucrative proposition.

**CHRISTENSEN SCHOOLS OF POPULAR MUSIC**  
ite 420 20 E. Jackson Blvd., Chicago

## Band and Orchestra Department

(Continued from page 432)

competitive examinations, at the Paris National Conservatoire. The outcome has been a "New Era" in the art of instrumental literature—in particular that of the cornet and trumpet—endowing them with the form and character of modern classical conceptions: a field hitherto always neglected.

Thus, we have to-day a collection of some of the best authors and some of the finest concert music ever written—so valuable to the trumpeter standing in competition with masters of other instrumental works—as it is surprisingly strange to state, that no great composer of the past has ever written anything for the trumpet. Allusion is here made to Concertos, Sonatas, Suites and other standard musical forms. Still more surprising is this, when taking into consideration that wonderful valve-invention, establishing the chromatic scale for brass-instruments since one hundred years ago. Then, too, as we know, some of the most skilful trumpeters have been living during this period.

It seems as though the very soul of this marvelous instrument, from time immemorial, has not yet been recognized. Oh! Berlioz—Wagner—Schumann—Cesar

Frank and Saint-Saëns! What have ye done for us? We believe in the greater art of trumpet playing, personifying its temperamental psychology in higher ideals of latent expression and potential qualities. We believe that some day—in the near future—this splendid voice of the glorious trumpet shall be heard in the temple of classical concert music in rivalry with the master-violin!

### Morceaux de Concours

1900—1er Solo de Cornet....George Hue  
1901—Solo de Trompette.Camille Erlanger  
1902—Fantaisie.....Francis Thomé  
1903—Andante & Allegro....Guy-Roparts  
1904—Caprice.....Alex Luigini  
1904—Legende de Larmor....Alex George  
1905—Fete Joyeuse.....Henri Dallier  
1906—Legende.....George Enesco  
1907—Morceau de Concert.T. P. Pennequin  
1907—Choral.....George Marty  
1908—Legende Heroique...Jules Mouquet  
1909—Cantabile & Scherzetto

Philip Gaubert

1914—Variations en Ré b...Henri Büsser  
1914—Choral & Variations...Marx Delmas  
1919—Concertino.....Paul Vidal  
1920—Fantaisie.....Theo. Dubois

## Letters from Etude Friends

### Indexing Etudes

TO THE ETUDE:

I long ago discovered the ETUDES to be full of such good material, both reading matter and music, that I wanted to preserve them intact. Yet the practice of making clippings from magazines and throwing away what did not seem necessary never proved successful. Occasions would arise when I would need the very article I had discarded the day before. After considering the subject some time I worked out a plan which enabled me to find almost instantly any piece of music or any of the important articles of reading matter desired.

First, I take out the index sheet which appears in each December issue. These are kept as a sort of catalog in cardboard covers or a book of the same size to prevent them getting torn or otherwise mutilated. My Etude files are complete since 1914, and I have twelve index sheets, one for each year since 1914, and when the December, 1926, issue appears, the 1926 index will be extracted and placed with the other sheets.

The ETUDES themselves are arranged with each month's issues together. For instance, all January numbers are in a compartment labeled "January," all February numbers in the February compartment, and so on, thus occupying twelve compartments. The contents of each compartment are arranged chronologically—1914 at the bottom.

Having them arranged thus, suppose I want the organ number "Memories" by Clifford Demarest. Knowing the name of the composer I need take only a moment to scan the list of organ music before finding it on the 1921 sheet in the month of July. Then I look in the July compartment for the 1921 issue. If as sometimes happens, I do not know the name of the composer, but have only the title of the composition, it takes a little more time because the list must be scanned more closely to find the title sought. This system has afforded me much satisfaction as it enables me to find quickly any thing that has appeared in THE ETUDE in the last twelve years.

H. L. C. H.

### Staging a "Come-Back"

TO THE ETUDE:

This is not the tale of a celebrity nor of a near-celebrity, but of a woman who, fourteen years ago, was prepared to teach piano but married instead—married a man who discouraged the continuance of musical training and practice. Because of this, the subsequent arrival of three children and the necessity for performing her household duties, she allowed her music to lapse. She seldom or never touched the piano. However, at the expiration of these years came a serious illness that confined the woman to her bed for a sufficient length of time to allow her to think out her thoughts.

There was a boy of twelve and two girls, nine and four years old. The boy had acquired a saxophone and a taste for jazz—almost, we said jazz music. The little girl had had two years' piano lessons under a competent teacher but she had lost interest in her study.

While convalescing the mother began spending a few minutes each day at the piano, increasing the length of time as her strength increased. She fumbled badly, had spells of discouragement—but persisted. Nobody paid much attention to her efforts save the baby girl of four. Entranced, she sat on the bench at the mother's elbow. Mother playing! One evening the mother had played over

for the third time *Cherry Buds* by Frederick Keats in the August, 1919, issue of THE ETUDE. The little boy looked up from the reading that had seemingly absorbed him and asked, "Mother, what is that you are playing? It's pretty. Play it again."

The little girl of nine stands by and marvels at her mother's playing and has been stirred to fresh enthusiasm through her ambition to be able to play as well herself some day.

They do not know that mother's technic is still very poor and that it makes her feel sad indeed that she can no longer play the pieces that she once played with ease. That will come with time and effort. Just now she is contenting herself with forging ahead to that goal and in realizing that the children are learning to enjoy and appreciate such pieces as *Narcissus*, *Trümcchen* and *Simple Confession*, and that these charming melodies are counteracting the jazz that they were hearing constantly at the neighbors' and elsewhere.

FLORENCE HARTMANN TOWNSEND.

### The West Australian Eisteddfod

TO THE ETUDE:

On reading the interview with Mischa Levitzki published in your September issue and headed "Music on the Other Side of the World," I was so pleased to see the fine tribute which he paid to Australia that I showed it to our morning daily paper (The "West Australian") and they reprinted it. There is no music magazine published in West Australia and, in each of the two local newspapers which regularly devote space to music, only a column a week is given.

Last April we had the West Australia Grand Eisteddfod in which a young lady, Eileen Joyce, was acclaimed to be "a truly great pianist," this announcement being affirmed three months later when Percy Grainger referred to her as being "in every way the most transcendently gifted piano student he had heard in the last twenty-five years." Several hundreds of pounds have already been subscribed to a fund for putting her under a prominent teacher in New York.

Percy Grainger gave his Perth season last July, his playing being brilliant in the extreme. I enjoyed every minute of the program. During October, Perth was also honored by a visit from Wilhelm Backhaus who proved himself to be an absolute master. I am looking forward to hearing Paderewski and Levitzki who, I notice, are booked for Australia in 1927.

THOMAS E. BENSON.

### Distinguishing Sharps and Flats

TO THE ETUDE:

I have found one little "stunt" helpful with young pupils who become easily confused by chords containing both sharps and flats. To help them I mark the sharp with an up-stroke and the flat with a down-stroke:



and have found it quite a help in many troublesome chords.

JOSEPH H. MOORE.

"Today the artist may sing whatever she wishes, no matter how modern the song."—JEANNE GORDON.



## Purest expression of your artistic ability—assured with a Martin

IN responsiveness, in volume, in accuracy of tone and pitch, you can always look for masterful performance from your Trombone, Saxophone, Trumpet, Cornet, or other band instrument, if it is one of the famous

**MARTIN**

Handcraft  
BAND INSTRUMENTS

Built by hand by true artist craftsmen, Martin Handcraft Instruments are rightfully proclaimed "The World's Finest." Used by members of nationally prominent professional organizations in all the music centers of the world.

Old Violins \$75 up

We guarantee the authenticity and value of every Old Violin we sell. Our experts know world values, and we sell as well as buy Old Violins in all parts of the world. Send for special catalog.

Get Our Catalog

A veritable encyclopedia of over 3,000 different musical instruments and accessories. Quotes same fair prices you would pay in any of our stores. Explains deferred payment plan.

**WURLITZER**

The World's Largest Music House  
Stores and Dealers in Principal Cities

THE RUDOLPH WURLITZER CO., Dept. A265

121 E. 4th St., Cincinnati 120 W. 42nd St., New York

289 S. Wabash Ave., Chicago 316 N. Broadway, Los Angeles

Please send me without obligation your complete 1927 catalog of Martin, Wurlitzer, and other musical instruments. ☐

Please send me catalog of Old Violins. ☐

Name .....

Address .....

City..... State .....

Instrument .....

Send  
**20c**  
STAMPS  
or COIN

### For 2 Full Orchestration

Lelawala, Indian Dance, R.S. Sloughon  
Lucia, Valse Espana, Frank R. Bertram  
Exceptionally attractive numbers, arr. by Hildreth. Parts for all recognized orchestral insts. inc. saxophones; fully cued—effective for large or small combinations, or solos, trios, etc., with piano acc.

YOU WILL ALSO RECEIVE:

Objectives in Public School Music, Grades I to VIII, Smith  
What Shall We Do with the Banjo?.....Fisher  
The Photoplay Organist and Pianist.....del Castillo  
Jazz—the New American Trade Mark.....Specht  
Public School Vocational Music Department.....Byrns  
School Orchestras and Bands—Pictures and Facts  
The Notebook of a Strolling Player.....Rackell  
What's Good in New Music.....del Castillo  
The Violinist.....Sabin The Flutist.....Powell  
The Saxophonist.....Barrell The Tenor Banjoist.....Weidt  
The Clarinetist.....Toll The Drummer.....Stene  
The Trumpet Player Back The Dance Orchestra Reisman  
Yes—all the above for 20c postpaid. This is our method of introducing new friends Jacobs' Orchestra Monthly, America's unique democratic music magazine. Invaluable to supervisors, students, professional musicians. Send 20c (stamps or coin) with this ad to  
Walter Jacobs, Inc., 120 Boylston St., Boston, Mass.  
If you prefer 2 band numbers instead of above music check here ☐; if 5 piano numbers, check here ☐. If you wish all the music (2 band, 2 orchestra and 5 piano numbers) remit 40c and check here ☐.

## MUSIC PRINTERS

ENGRAVERS AND LITHOGRAPHERS  
PRINT ANYTHING IN MUSIC—BY ANY PROCESS  
WE PRINT FOR INDIVIDUALS  
ESTABLISHED 1876 REFERENCE ANY PUBLISHER

THE OTTO **ZIMMERMAN** & SON CO. INC.  
CINCINNATI OHIO

When you write to our advertisers always mention THE ETUDE. It identifies you as one in touch with the higher ideals of art and life.



## NEW

Epoch-Making Series

300

## School Choruses

(Octavo)

THESE are planned to be and are admirably suited for the use of assemblies, choruses, and glee clubs in junior and senior public high schools, private preparatory schools, and colleges.

SCHIRMER'S  
SCHOOL CHORAL  
SERIES

IN these new arrangements, great care has been taken to make the range of the parts suitable and adaptable to the voices of the secondary school period, including adolescent voices.

Selected, Compile  
and Edited by

## Ralph L. Baldwin

Director of Public School Music in Hartford,  
Conn., Conductor of Mendelssohn Glee Club,  
New York, and Choral Club, Hartford

THE following great composers will be represented: Arne, Beethoven, Cui, Glinka, Gluck, Grieg, Lotti, Mendelssohn, Schubert, Stainer, Sullivan, Tchaikowsky, Vittoria, Wagner. Among the famous American composers included are the following: Burleigh, Coombs, Curran, DeKoven, Dett, Gaul, Hadley, Herbert, Parker, Scott, Shelley, Strickland.

100 Four-Part Choruses for  
MIXED VOICES

50 Four-Part Choruses for  
MEN'S VOICES

150 Three- and Four-Part Choruses for WOMEN'S VOICES

Write for Complete Descriptive Brochure

G. SCHIRMER, Inc.  
NEW YORK

MUSICAL  
APPRECIATION  
and the STUDIO CLUB

by Eva Clare

Chosen for Adult Musical  
Education by the American  
Library Association. \$2.00

LONGMANS, GREEN & CO.  
55 Fifth Avenue, New York

PIANO TUNERS and  
TECHNICIANS

are in demand. The trade needs tuners, regulators and repairmen. Practical Shop School.  
Send for Catalog E.

Y. M. C. A. Piano Technicians School  
1421 Arch Street Philadelphia, Pa.

## PIANO JAZZ

By Note or Ear. With or without music. Short Course. Adult beginners taught by Mail. No teacher required. Self-Instruction Course for Advanced Pianists. Learn 259 styles of Blues, 684 Syncopated Effects, Blue Harmony, Oriental, Chinese, Movie and Cafe Jazz, Trick Endings, Clever Breaks, Space Fillers, Sax Solos, Triple Bass, Wicked Harmony, Blue Oblivion and 247 other subjects, including Ear Training. 188 pages of RRAI. Jazz, 25,000 words. A postal brings our FREE special offer.

Waterman Piano School, 1836 W. Adams St. Los Angeles, Cal.

## Educational Study Notes on Music in this Etude

By EDGAR ALDEN BARRELL

## Valse Miniature, by Montague Ewing.

Mr. Ewing has, in *Valse Miniature*, given us a wonderfully smooth-flowing valse with a definite melodic appeal. The phrases are beautifully balanced, and the occasional bits of imitation occurring between the hands lend an unusual interest to the composition. The cases of imitation are to be found, we may add, in the second or F Major section; they must, of course, be strongly brought out.

## Devil Dance, by Lily Strickland.

In this unusually interesting composition by Miss Strickland the striking fact is that, despite the variety of time signatures, there is no feeling of disjointure or incoherence. The melody—which betrays, we think, somewhat of Russian influence—is highly characteristic; for a *Devil Dance*, however, it does not seem strongly diabolical.

Do not allow a bit of *rubato* to creep into your performance of this dance. The steadiness of the rhythm is essential.

Throughout this piece the bass part should be nearly coequal, in tone and accentuation, with the right hand melody. In measures 19-20, the left hand repeats the right-hand melody of measures 17-18. In measures 23-24 and 26-27, please do not forget to observe the inverted pedal-point on A.

This is a fine piece by one of the best known, and most highly thought of, American women composers. A sketch of Miss Strickland's life and activities has already been given in these columns.

## Merry Chatter, by W. Aletter.

A picture and biographical sketch of Herr Aletter have already appeared in these columns of educational notes.

Notice how the right hand, at the beginning, is answered by the left hand, which plays the same notes an octave lower.

The second theme is, obviously, built on the first; both are handled with the composer's customary skill. The folk-song melody, which in the bass has a fine 'cello effect, is very pleasing and should be made to "sing" as much as possible.

*Merry Chatter* is not at all difficult so far as the notes are concerned—but the phrasing is hard and must be carried out exactly. The tonality scheme of this piece is as follows:

G Major  
E Minor  
G Major  
C Major  
E Minor (Da Capo)  
E Minor  
G Major

## Water Lilies, by Rudolf Friml.

It is many a long day since we have seen a finer four-hand piece than this one by Friml. Like all of his compositions, it is melodious, graceful, and well put together; and the rhythm of the first theme is haunting.

A brief account of Mr. Friml's life appeared on page 166 of the March, 1927, *Etude*.

To the time-direction "*allegretto*" we would add *ma non troppo*—for there is something languorous about the first theme especially which militates against too fast a tempo. Above all, be sure that the sixteenths are sixteenths, and not eighths; otherwise the charm of the melody disappears into thin air.

The arpeggios preceding the return of the first theme would best be practiced separately.

## Here Comes the Parade, by M. L. Preston.

For an hour—or two, or three—you have been craning your neck and straining your eyes to catch the first glimpse of the anticipated parade . . . and look, here it comes at last! The thrill of all this is well interpreted by Mrs. Preston in her fine little march in the key of G major.

In the eight-measure introduction, be sure that the second G's are strongly accented.

There are no very insurmountable difficulties in the march. However, if you ignore the carefully indicated fingerings you will run into trouble at once.

## Under the Stars, by Richard Krentzlin.

The keys used in this splendid waltz are:

E flat  
B flat  
E flat  
A flat (and F minor)  
E flat

All closely related, as you can see. The themes of this composition are varied and pleasing, and are logically developed.

The first seventeen measures constitute the introduction.

All waltzes are divided into two classes: languorous or "dreamy" waltzes, and the other kind. *Under the Stars*, we would say, is in the second classification.

In the F minor section, let the left-hand part be *marcato*; the right-hand part should be greatly subdued.

*Under the Stars* is good practice in octave playing.

## Serbian Fête Day, by Heller Nicholls.

Mr. Heller Nicholls, who is a master at the noted Cheltenham School in Cheltenham, England, is one of the most prominent English composers and teachers of the present day. He is not related at all to the famous pedagogue, Stephen Heller.

The folk theme used in the introduction serves to give the right atmosphere. The F major theme,

*allegretto*, is of a distinctly ferial or festival character.

In measures 33-48, observe which chords and notes are to be accented, and then comply with the directions. In the *allegretto* section the left hand part must be kept subdued.

The arpeggio in measure 6 is very easy indeed; it should be played rather swiftly, but not so swiftly that "clean" playing and clarity are sacrificed.

In measures 9-16, the left hand part is *marcato*.

## Barn Dance, by James H. Rogers.

How do you figure your age? Mr. Rogers, the famous Cleveland composer, critic, organist and teacher, is sixty-nine years young—not sixty-nine years old—and we hope this is the way you compute your own age.

This is a fine interpretation of a regular old-fashioned barn dance, and we feel confident that it will prove a delight for teaching or recital purposes. The interposition of the "tuning up" episode is a clever bit of realism, and likewise serves as a very satisfactory interlude between the two old melodies, *Ducks in the Pond* and *The Arkansas Traveler*.

We do not know the date or place of origin of these old tunes. If you really wish to know, perhaps you had better page Mollie Dunham or some other product of the golden age of the barn dance. And even then, it is likely that you could not obtain the information you seek.

Mr. Rogers has presented the thematic material in the best way imaginable. We would have you notice especially how felicitously he has harmonized these two old tunes.

## Black-eyed Susies, by A. Louis Scarmolin.

Mr. Scarmolin has here a very graceful little piece, indeed, and one which the young pianist will enjoy playing. This composition is from a set of six sketches called *Garden Sketches*, of which the other numbers are *Goldenrod*, *Lightning Bugs*, *Buttercups*, *Grasshoppers*, and *Ladybug*.

Mr. Scarmolin lives in Union City, New Jersey, and is writing some of the finest teaching pieces and recital songs of any American composer we know.

## The Performing Bear, by Josef Reiter.

This is the best "bear" piece yet, and very skilfully constructed. Observe the variety of rhythm. The two keys employed are C Minor and A flat Major.

It we care to synthesize this composition carefully, we shall at once discover that it contains a great deal of excellent technical material, cleverly and very surreptitiously introduced.

This is a fine principle and carries out our own theory—previously stated in these columns—that the most successful teacher, especially today, is he who conveys his instruction *stealthily*. The student must never be overmuch aware that he is being taught. In measures 37-42, notice the good "off beat" effect in the right hand.

The A flat theme—somehow reminiscent of a theme in Jan Sibelius' *Finlandia*—is very lovely, and makes one suspect that the bear has stopped performing for a minute at the approach of some one carrying a bag of peanuts, perhaps.

## Sleepy Time, by Ora Hart Weddle.

A dreamy, drowsy little melody in the usual 6-8 time of lullabies. The phrasing and fingering are carefully indicated. The little lyric which accompanies this first grade piece strikes us as being very excellent and suitable; there is splendid credulity and *naïveté* in the sentence, "Soon will come, as a surprise, Fairies tonight."

## Menuet, by Erik Meyer-Helmund.



E. MEYER-HELMUND

Meyer-Helmund was born in Leningrad in 1861. A pupil of Kiel and Stockhausen, he traveled extensively as a concert singer during the years 1881-1906; on these trips he introduced many of his own lovely songs.

Though known mainly as a song composer, Meyer-Helmund has also written much very charming piano material, of which this *Menuet* is a good example. It is graceful, and planned with consummate knowledge of the medium.

Phrase measures 7-8 very carefully; and notice, please, that there are no staccato notes in these measures.

This piece offers a fine opportunity for tonal gradations.

In measures 65-68 practice the left-hand part separately until you can surely make each note "half staccato" as marked.

This is an altogether exceptional minuet. Meriting very careful study, it is a piece which will help you grow in your touch and interpretation.

## In Dreamland, by H. P. Hopkins.

By the nature of his thematic material and the choice of 6-8 time, Mr. Hopkins establishes a really convincing atmosphere.

*Languido* means, of course, "in a languid manner."

For the last measure of all, use only the softest stop—such as the Aeoline (Aeolian)—and have both hands on the Swell. The D Major section

should be taken, as marked, rather faster than the rest of the piece.

## Valse-Intermezzo, by Hans S. Linne.

A few months ago *THE ETUDE* had the pleasure of publishing a song by Mr. Linne—*Pier-Pierrette* by name—and at that time a biographical sketch of the composer was given in the columns.

In the violin piece in this issue Mr. Linne again discloses his fine melodic gifts and his grasp of the composer's technic. The double stopping in the F Major section is pleasing, particularly as the *glissando* is introduced.

## Vylđa's Lullaby, by L. J. O. Fontaine



L. J. O. FONTAINE

Mr. Fontaine, who one of the most prominent teachers and composers. New Bedford, Mass., as well as an excellent organist, has often been represented in *THE ETUDE* by piano compositions of extreme merit; however, this is the first time that one of his charming songs has found its way into our magazine. This is a lullaby of distinction, a somnolent melody supported by an interesting and suitable accompaniment. The contrast of keys—C Major and A flat Major—is of good effect.

Sing this lullaby very tenderly and swaying, and enunciate all consonants meticulously.

And now for a confession: we do not know who Vylđa is. It sounds like the name of a Norse child. The poem is by Mrs. E. V. Cary, a townsman of the composer, and we mean to ask Mrs. Cary, some time, who Vylđa may be.

## How the Elephant Got His Trunk, by Frieda Peycke.

If the incident had occurred at a custom house, we would say that the elephant probably had a difficult time getting his trunk. However, it did not—and, anyway, this is all beside the point and is just a somewhat silly pun on the word "trunk."

The poem of this recitation-song is extremely clever and details (with an accuracy which Mr. Charles Darwin might have questioned) the way an elephant's physical formation was affected by his curiosity.

This makes a fine recital number. If you speak it (or sing it) looking like Hamlet or Madame X, it seems likely that your audience will fail to get the humor of the situation.

## In Arcady with Thee, by R. S. Stoughton.

As a composer, Mr. Stoughton is eminently versatile. His organ writings, songs, piano pieces and other compositions are all equally convincing.

This *In Arcady with Thee* is as fine and as unhackneyed a song, we think, as he has yet produced; the melodies are limpidly lovely, the lyric (by Edwin Wright) is splendidly poetical and the change from common time to 3-4 in the refrain is excellent. Do not overdo the use of portamento in this song.

Arcady, as you all know, is the land of the mad, but happy beings known as lovers.

## Ye Must Be Born Again, by Mrs. R. R. Forman.

The poem, by Rev. I. S. Yerks, is unusual, singular and "strong," and Mrs. Forman has evolved for it what seems to us to be a highly sympathetic setting. Mrs. Forman is well-known by her fine operettas, part-songs, solo songs and piano pieces; her melodies are always characteristically her own, and her command of musical form is unfailing.

In the first stanza there should certainly be breath taken between the words "peace" and "truth." In the second stanza, we recommend separating "believe we" and "and wait."

The climaxes of this song are powerful and well arrived at. Each time that "must" is repeated you must try to give it stronger accentuation.

The last four measures are to be taken *molto ritardando*, and *marcatissimo*.

## Erratum

The composer of *Birds in Springtime*, which appeared in the April issue, is not C. S. Morrison—as stated—but R. S. Morrison.

"Symphonies, like short skirts, are coming in again—or so it appears to the observer on the tonal watch tower. There was a time, during the first decade of the present century, when it seemed as if contemporary composers had almost decided to throw over the symphonic form as too cumbersome and unresponsive to serve the modern musical examination. Everyone was writing 'tone-poems' then."—LAWRENCE GILMAN, in *The Sackbut*.



## Summer Class for Children

By Mrs. Paul J. Leach

IN THE Summer Music Class the children should be grouped according to age, though if some child is unusually advanced wishes to go into an older group, she may do so.

Ten children is enough for one class; and work may be done with less, but not more. The charge should be as reasonable as possible, but the combined amount more than that received for the same time spent in giving private lessons. The class work, of course, demands considerable preparation, and the question of discipline is almost certain to arise. However, if the work is made interesting and varied, the attention of the children may easily be held.

The time of the summer class may be divided as follows:

minutes—Biography of some musician.  
minutes—Music.

minutes—Blackboard drill.

minutes—Drill in rhythm and ear-training.

minutes—Musical games.

For the biographical work, "The Child's Book of Great Musicians" by Tappan may be used to advantage. These little books are very interesting to the children. The filling of one book should take five weeks. The children read the printed material aloud in turn; the teacher talks it over with them and makes any necessary explanations; and a brief review is made of

what has been covered previously. Pasting in the pictures is very fascinating work for the children. It is well to play compositions of the composer whose book is being made, or the particular compositions mentioned, as the children are always anxious to know what "the pieces sound like."

The rest of the time devoted to music is used by the children. Anyone who has an exercise or piece well learned is allowed to play it for the others. Strict attention must be given to each performance.

The blackboard drill consists of writing notes or spelling words on the staff, of writing key signatures and scales, and dividing notes into measures according to the time signature.

Musical games may be gathered from various sources. For instance, when the Bach book is being made a large picture of Bach, mounted on cardboard, is cut into several irregular pieces and hidden around the studio. The children have great fun hunting for the pieces, and when they are found, in putting them together to see whose picture they make.

Occasionally there is a guest day when each pupil invites a friend. Sometimes the mothers may be the guests so that they may see the work being done. They will be very enthusiastic about the class, as it holds the children's interest and gives them much help and information concerning the theory of music.

## A Musical Library

By Sid G. Hedges

HE who does not possess much music cannot actually claim to be a music-lover, for to the true musician the atmosphere of a comprehensive musical library is almost as necessary as oxygen.

Merely to know the classic composition in sight is an inspiration. Think how much more a virtuoso's recital may be appreciated if the entire program is studied beforehand! Besides, when the friend arrives who is able to play them, there they are ready for him.

But this business of getting a library is no easy matter. In fact, careful plans for accomplishment will have to be made, and the sooner one starts the easier the task will be.

It is good to set by every week a regular sum, however small, to be spent on music. It is not necessary to get a quantity of elementary works simply because one is a beginner. Study rapidly carries one beyond elementary stages where simplified music becomes useless.

The library should consist of standard compositions, with no regard being given whether or not they are beyond one's immediate technical ability.

It is wisest to begin by procuring some comprehensive albums. Of these there are many which have mixed contents. These are ideal. There may be included some of the great concertos which all should know, though only the talented performer can play. On the other hand, there will be undying pieces like *Traumerei*—playable by almost anyone.

Probably an operatic fantasia or selection will occur, guiding one to the vast and wonderful realm of "opera." From these one becomes acquainted with "Standard Overtures." A pleasing movement from a sonata will suggest that all sonatas by that particular composer be purchased. Thus do the albums open up wide fields.

Musical price-lists should be obtained, and every well-known piece marked down for eventual purchase. By this careful systematic buying, a library grows rapidly.

One should, if possible, get music bound uniformly as one goes along. So, gradually one will obtain a fine array of durable books of music, the mere sight of which will infuse a longing to explore them.

## A Practical Plan for Two-Piano Work

By Harold M. Smith

Two pianos in the studio will give the student that experience under guidance in practical ensemble work such as is seldom wanted him. For this reason it is wise to include a certain amount of this important work in the lesson course.

Secure a few good school orchestra books, from beginner's grade upwards (piano and solo violin parts only). The pupil may now be called upon to play the solo part at sight (or after study) while the teacher plays the melody from the violin score on the other piano. The melody may be doubled up, octaves in the right hand and single notes in the left, or may be played exactly as scored for violin.

Some very beautiful and striking effects may be secured through the exercise of some ingenuity, by the introduction of an alto voice, arpeggios, tremolo octaves and various other figures, while the melody is carried throughout.

Similar experience may be had with vocal solos and violin pieces, many of which THE ETUDE offers. This plan overcomes the obstacle of costly music arranged for two pianos, which would be prohibitive to many students. Pupils are generally very fond of this work and aim to have a well prepared lesson, with the promise of ensemble practice to follow.

# SUMMER MASTER SCHOOL

June 27 to August 6 (Six Weeks)

## TEACHERS' NORMAL COURSES

### PIANO

Percy Grainger  
Alexander Raab  
Julia Lois Caruthers  
W. Otto Miessner

### VIOLIN

Professor Leopold Auer  
Max Fischel  
Ray Huntington

### VOCAL

Herbert Witherspoon

## REPertoire-INTERPRETATION CLASSES

### VOCAL

Herbert Witherspoon  
Richard Hageman

### VIOLIN

Professor Leopold Auer

### PIANO

Percy Grainger  
Alexander Raab

## OPERA CLASSES (Repertoire and Action)

Pasquale Amato

## CLASSES IN ART OF ACCOMPANYING (Vocal, Violin, Opera, etc.)

Richard Hageman

## PUBLIC SCHOOL MUSIC

### CLASS PIANO INSTRUCTION

## CHOIR AND CHORAL CONDUCTING

W. Otto Miessner

## HISTORY AND APPRECIATION OF MUSIC

Herbert Witherspoon

## DRAMATIC ART SCHOOL OF ACTING

Lester Luther

## CHURCH and CONCERT ORGAN

Charles M. Courboin

C. Gordon Wedertz

## MOVING PICTURE ORGAN

Charles Demorest

Henry Francis Parks

# FREE FELLOWSHIPS

Prof. Auer, Mr. Grainger, Mr. Boguslawski, Mr. Witherspoon, Mr. Amato, Mr. Hageman, Mme. Hinkle, Mr. Sametini, Mr. Courboin, Mr. Parks and Mr. Demorest have each consented to award Free Fellowships, of two private lessons weekly each, to the students who, after an open competitive examination are found to possess the greatest gift for playing or singing. Free Fellowship application blank on request.

Mr. Alexander Raab, eminent Hungarian pianist, has also consented to award a Fellowship of two private lessons weekly.

## TEACHERS' CERTIFICATES and DEGREES

Teachers' Certificates and the Degrees of Bachelor of Music, Master of Music, Bachelor of Music Education, Bachelor of Oratory and Master of Oratory are conferred by authority of the State of Illinois, at the end of each summer session, upon professionals who have the required knowledge and pass satisfactory examinations. Full details in Summer Catalog.

# STUDENT DORMITORIES

Artistic and comfortable dormitory accommodations for men and women in college building. Piano furnished with each room. Prices reasonable. Make reservations now.

COMPLETE SUMMER OR WINTER CATALOG ON REQUEST  
FALL SEASON OPENS SEPT. 12

# CHICAGO MUSICAL COLLEGE

60 East Van Buren Street Chicago Musical College Building Chicago, Ill.  
A Conservatory Pledged to the Highest Artistic Standards. Established 1867  
HERBERT WITHERSPOON, President  
CARL D. KINSEY, Manager



# SUMMER MASTER SCHOOL

June 27 to August 6, 1927 (41st Season)

## JOSEF LHEVINNE

World Renowned Piano Virtuoso. Repertoire Teacher's Classes. Auditor Classes.

## OSCAR SAENGER

Internationally Famous Master of the Voice. Opera Classes. Teacher's Classes. Repertory Classes.

## HENIOT LEVY SILVIO SCIONTI

Brilliant pianists and eminent instructors. Repertory and Teacher's Classes.

## KARLETON HACKETT

Distinguished vocal instructor and critic. Repertory and Teacher's Classes.

## JACQUES GORDON

Famous violin virtuoso and Concert Master Chicago Symphony Orchestra.

## HERBERT BUTLER

Eminent teacher of the violin.

Faculty of over one hundred artist teachers

Special Summer Courses for Supervisors of  
Public School Music—*O. E. Robinson, Director*

Special Summer Courses in Dramatic Art,  
Expression—*Walton Pyre, Director*

School for Theatre Organ Playing  
*Frank VanDusen, Director*

Lectures by Eminent Educators, Recitals by Distinguished Artists

## FREE SCHOLARSHIPS

To talented and deserving students awarded after competitive examinations. Josef Lhevinne will award one scholarship for private and two for repertory class lessons. Oscar Saenger will award two scholarships for private lessons and five scholarships in the Opera Class.

Wire or write for application and particulars.

Superior Dormitory Accommodations. Rates of Tuition Moderate

**CREDITS** will be given for summer courses taken, toward Certificates, Diplomas, Degrees—granted by authority of the State of Illinois.

Summer Session prospectus, regular catalog and Public School Music circular mailed free on application. For detailed information address

# AMERICAN CONSERVATORY OF MUSIC

571 KIMBALL HALL

Chicago, Illinois

JOHN J. HATTSTAEDT, President

# B U S H

## CONSERVATORY

EDGAR NELSON  
President

Chicago

EDGAR A. BRAZELTON  
Vice-President

## SUMMER SCHOOL

June 27 to August 6

## GUEST ARTISTS

FREDERIC  
LAMOND  
WORLD FAMOUS PIANIST

ALFRED  
BLUMEN  
NOTED VIENNESE PIANIST

ARTHUR  
MIDDLETON  
FOREMOST AMERICAN BARITONE

PRIVATE INSTRUCTION AND NORMAL COURSES

IN ALL BRANCHES OF

MUSIC, CLASS PIANO INSTRUCTION, SCHOOL MUSIC,  
DRAMATIC ART, STAGE CRAFT, EXPRESSION,  
DANCING, LANGUAGES  
MASTER REPERTOIRE CLASSES

CREDITS GRANTED TOWARD CERTIFICATE, DIPLOMA and DEGREES  
Entire Faculty Available During Summer School  
STUDENT DORMITORIES

Write for Summer Catalog

T. E. SCHWENKER, Manager, 839 N. Dearborn Street, Chicago, Ill.

## THE DENVER COLLEGE OF MUSIC inc

THE LARGEST IN THE WEST

An Endowed, Non-Profit, Public Institution  
Degrees and Diplomas  
Excellent Faculty and Educational  
Facilities

Courses in all branches of theoretical and applied  
music

"Worthy of the beautiful setting and wonderful climate"

Write for Catalogue E for full information

EDWIN JOHN STRINGHAM, Mus. B., P. D., Dean  
10th Ave. and Grant St., Denver, Colorado

## GUIDE TO NEW TEACHERS ON TEACHING THE PIANOFORTE

A booklet full of helpful information for piano  
teachers, giving advice on works to use from the very  
start. Send a Postal for It Now.

Theodore Presser Co., Phila., Pa.

## COLUMBIA SCHOOL OF MUSIC

Clare Osborne  
Reed, Director

27th Year Opens  
Sept. 12

One of America's Finest Institutions  
Devoted to Education in Music

Fully accredited courses leading to  
CERTIFICATES, DIPLOMAS  
and DEGREES

By Authority of the State of Illinois

Training in the following departments:  
Piano, Voice, Violin, Theory, Violoncello,  
Normal Training, Public School Music,  
Chorus Singing, Correlated Arts, History of  
Music, Ensemble, Orchestra, Professional  
Accompanying, Conducting, Harp, Brass and  
Wood Wind Instruments, Dramatic Expression,  
English and Psychology.

Send for complete catalog

COLUMBIA SCHOOL OF MUSIC  
Box M, 509 S. Wabash Ave., Chicago  
Harrison 5930



Finest Conservatory in the West

## SUMMER MASTER SCHOOL—

June 27 to  
August 6—  
Six Weeks

## DETROIT CONSERVATORY OF MUSIC

53rd Year

FRANCIS L. YORK, M. A., Pres. ELIZABETH JOHNSON, Vice-Pres.

OFFERS courses in Piano, Voice, Violin, Cello, Organ,  
Theory, Oral Interpretation, etc. Work based on best  
modern and educational principles. Numerous lectures, Concerts  
and recitals throughout the year. Excellent Board Accommoda-  
tions. Teachers' certificates, diplomas and degrees conferred.  
Many free advantages. We own our own building, located in the  
center of most cultural environment. Students may enter at any time.

SCHOOL OF THEATRE ORGAN PLAYING  
Faculty composed of Leading Organists of Detroit

For particulars of summer session and detailed information address:  
JAMES H. BELL, Sec., Box 7, 5035 Woodward Ave., DETROIT, MICH.



# Symphony That Paid

By G. M. Stein

PIANO class consisted of one pupil. Others did not come as fast as could be had. I started a Toy Symphony class. First lesson had five pupils present, my and four invited guests. At the time the children were told to bring any who might be interested. In two weeks time the group had twenty-five pupils, too many for one class. In four weeks I had two large classes.

Through these classes I secured over a hundred piano pupils. The class was free to any pupils and to any others who showed signs of becoming so. Whenever I had prospective pupils I invited them to class. Nine out of ten registered for

instruments used were as follows:  
 1 nightingale  
 1 trumpet  
 1 castanets  
 1 snare drum  
 2 wrist bells  
 2 tambourines  
 1 bell  
 4 glockenspiels  
 Toy instruments bought cost less than \$5.00. When there were too many for the number of instruments some were on tin pans and some brought toy instruments of their own. Young violinists were welcome to the class and added musical value.

My class members did not know a note from a half note when they started. Therefore, the music which was derived from piano pieces was of necessity simple. The lessons were enjoyable, though often it was hard to keep them orderly.

After a few weeks we were asked to perform in church and public school programs. Several new piano pupils were added through these appearances. The work is successful with children twelve years of age. Those under nine are poor pupils in class (but they will stay away), and those over twelve are too old for such nonsense.

Piano pupils who attended the class progressed faster than those who did not. They had a better sense of rhythm. They then took an interest in making the use of the instruments and getting the effects from the music.

My class netted me more results in money and pleasure than seventy dollars' worth of newspaper advertisements. Therefore, teachers, why not have a Toy Symphony?

## One Hour of Practice Count for Two

(Getting Results with a Clock)

By Marguerite C. Kaiser

HIGH SCHOOL pupils, school-teachers and less folk who take piano lessons re-echo the short periods of practice a treacherous handicap. If they could only give a little more time, they say, what progress would make!

Successful practice depends not so much on time as on the intensity. It is possible to make that one hour count for two by following a very simple plan.

Set a clock on your piano (and be sure it is one in which the minutes and the hand are prominent). Now, with minute-hand on a minute-line, begin playing one of your trill, chord, scale, arpeggio, octave or double-third exercises continuously for exactly five minutes, occasionally glancing up at the clock to see that you are taking only the time allotted. Do this with each exercise.

This experiment will prove a revelation. Time seems so long to the student that if he practices an exercise five minutes he

imagines he has been doing it for ten or fifteen. Thus he continuously fools himself, believing all the while that he has practiced one hour, when in reality he has merely put in one-half hour's work. *One minute actually timed is twice as long a period as one suffered to pass unobserved.*

Therefore, to make your usual hour of practice count for two—practice with a clock.

## Early Irish Music

By H. Edmund Elverson

A TASTE for 'music' seems to have been indigenous to Ireland; and we read that among the early inhabitants, "Every virgin and every hero could touch the harp long before the peaceful arts got hold in the island." At the "Feast of Shells" the harp passed from hand to hand; each of the group was expected to take a turn at singing; and to be unable to sweep the harp-strings in a finished fashion was deemed a disgrace.

Collier tells us that "The history and the poetry of a nation are, in their infant forms, identical. When the old Greeks taught in their mythology that Memory was the mother of the Muses, they embodied in a striking personification the fact that the rude language in which men emerging from savagery used to chant the story of their deeds to their children was couched in rough meter, in order that the ring of the lines might help the memory to retain the tale."

Now the oldest authenticated remains of early British literature, or, in fact, of modern European literature, are some scraps of Irish verse found in the "Annals" and believed to belong to the fifth century. "The Psalter of Cashel," compiled in the ninth century, is a collection of metrical ballads sung by the minstrels. The early Latin poems of St. Columbanus glow in the dawn of their period with a more than ordinary light.

"The pursuit of technic almost has destroyed music."—ARNOLD DOLMETSCH.

## Answers to Can You Tell?

(SEE PAGE 424, THIS ISSUE)

1. Jacopo Peri. The Opera was "Euridice," produced in Florence, 1600.
2. 1770.
3. A scale of six consecutive whole steps. Example, C, D, E, F-sharp, G-sharp, A-sharp and C.
4. Three sounds struck simultaneously and arranged as follows: Root or Fundamental, the Third above the Root and the Fifth above the Root.
5. Schönberg, Stravinsky, Hindemith, Prokofieff, Cyril Scott, Eugene Goossens.
6. The Tremolo of the stringed instruments: the use of the Seventh and Ninth without preparation; the use of the Diminished Seventh Chord. (Monteverde, Italian Composer, 1568—1643).
7. The art of combining two or more independent voice parts.
8. Bach, Beethoven, Brahms.
9. Rouget de Lisle.
10. Plucking the strings instead of playing with the bow.

WATCH FOR THESE TESTS OF YOUR STORE OF KNOWLEDGE, APPEARING IN EACH ISSUE OF "THE ETUDE MUSIC MAGAZINE."

When you write to our advertisers always mention THE ETUDE. It identifies you as one in touch with the higher ideals of art and life.

# Cincinnati Conservatory of Music

SIXTIETH YEAR

Affiliated with the Univ. of Cincinnati



Beautifully located within a ten-acre campus, all dormitories and buildings are owned and conducted by this Conservatory. BERTHA BAUR, President and Director. Burnet C. Tuthill, General Manager.

For Catalogue and information, Address Registrar—Dept. E, Highland and Burnet Aves., at Oak St., Cincinnati. FOR SIXTY YEARS NOTED FOR THE HIGHEST STANDARDS OF ATTAINMENT

## SUMMER MASTER SCHOOL

Six Weeks—June 18th to July 30th

All Departments—Piano, Voice, String and Wind Instruments, Organ, Opera, Dramatic Art, Languages, Dancing, Public School Music (accredited). Private lessons for teachers and supervisors. Master Class in Piano. All credits apply toward certificates, diplomas and degrees. Faculty composed of noted artists.

Cincinnati's summer attractions include eight weeks Grand Opera season and the Stuart Walker Stock Company, at special student rates.

## DANA'S MUSICAL INSTITUTE

WARREN, OHIO

The Only University of Music in the World

All branches taught on the daily lesson plan :: Special Music Supervisors Course

Catalogue on application to LYNN B. DANA, Pres. Desk E.

## The Cleveland Institute of Music

Summer School June 20 - July 30

Complete courses under regular faculty. Summer course counts one quarter of full year's work toward certificate or diploma.

Master Classes Artist Recitals Course in Motion Picture Scoring

Apply early for rooms in dormitory

MRS. FRANKLYN B. SANDERS, Director 2827 Euclid Avenue, Cleveland, Ohio

## DUNNING SYSTEM OF IMPROVED MUSIC STUDY Inc.



Enables You to Teach Systematically, Intelligently Thoroughly and Interestingly

Practical Normal Training Courses for Teachers Will Be Held

May 16th, Indianapolis, Ind.; June 21st, Cincinnati, Ohio; July 28th, Chicago, Ill.; Early Fall, Columbus, Ohio; Other classes, Savannah, Ga., Jacksonville, Fla., Miami, Orlando, Fla., Wichita, Kansas, E. Las Vegas, N. Mex., Pasadena, Calif., Bellefontaine, Ohio

For Information and Booklet, Address

MISS ADDA EDDY 136 W. Sandusky Ave., Bellefontaine, Ohio



All branches, advanced study, 35 specialist teachers. Courses lead to Mus. B. degree. Cultural and social life of Oberlin College. High School course or equivalent required. Opens Sept. 20th. Oberlin Conservatory of Music, Oberlin, Ohio

DEPARTMENT OF

## Theatre Organ Playing

Francis T. York, M. A., Director

FACULTY COMPOSED OF DETROIT'S LEADING THEATRE ORGANISTS

Practice on modern organs. Special arrangements for pianists desiring to take Organ course.

Individual and class instruction.

Advanced students prepared as theatre and concert organists. Unusual demand for graduates. Salaries are big.

For Detailed Information Address

DETROIT CONSERVATORY OF MUSIC James H. Bell, Secy. Box 70, 5035 Woodward Ave., Detroit, Mich.

## Michigan State Normal College Conservatory of Music

Courses in singing, piano, organ, violin and theory.

Courses for training supervisors and teachers of public school music.

Graduation leads to a life certificate valid in most states of the union.

Total living expenses need not exceed twelve dollars per week. Tuition and fees exceptionally low.

Write for Catalog

Michigan State Normal College Conservatory of Music, Dept. 9, Ypsilanti, Mich.

## DUNNING SYSTEM of Improved Music Study for Beginners

The Demand for Dunning Teachers Cannot be Supplied—Why?

NORMAL CLASSES AS FOLLOWS:

MRS. CARRE LOUISE DUNNING, Originator, 8 West 40th St., New York City, July 14th.  
 Katharine M. Arnold, 93 Madison St., Tiffin, Ohio, Arnold School of Music. New York City Address, 16 East 11th St.  
 Allie Edward Barcus, 1006 College Ave., Ft. Worth, Tex., June 1st, Ft. Worth; July 7th, San Antonio, Texas; August, Chicago, Ill.  
 Elizette Reed Barlow, Cor. Central Ave., 1st St., Winter Haven, Fla.; Elizette Reed Barlow School of Music, Normal Classes, held Tampa, Fla., June; Asheville, N. C., July.  
 Catherine Gertrude Bird, 658 Collingwood Avenue, Detroit, Mich.  
 Grace A. Bryant, 201 10th Ave. N., Twin Falls, Idaho.  
 Mrs. Jean Warren Carrick, 160 East 68th St., Portland, Oregon—Normal Classes.  
 Dora A. Chase, Carnegie Hall, New York City; Pouch Gallery, 345 Clinton Ave., Brooklyn, N. Y.  
 Beulah Crowell, 201 Wellston Bldg., 1506 Hodamont Ave., St. Louis, Mo. Teachers' Classes in St. Louis, July, August; Chicago, June, July.  
 Adda C. Eddy, 136 W. Sandusky Ave., Bellefontaine, Ohio; Spring, May 16th, Indianapolis, Ind.; June 21st, Cincinnati, Ohio; July 28th, Chicago, Ill.; Early Fall, Columbus, Ohio.  
 Beatrice S. Eikel, Kidd-Key College, Sherman, Texas.  
 Ida Gardner, 17 East 6th Street, Tulsa, Okla.  
 Gladys Marsalis Glenn, 1605 Tyler St., Amarillo, Tex.; June 10th, Amarillo; July 15th, Albuquerque, N. M.  
 Florence Elizabeth Grasse, Lansing Conservatory of Music, Lansing, Mich.  
 Harriet Bacon MacDonald—13434 Detroit Avenue, Cleveland, Ohio; Dallas, Texas, June; Fayetteville, Arkansas, July.  
 Greenbrier College, Lewisburg, W. Va., August; Cleveland, Ohio, Sept.  
 Mrs. Kate Dell Marden, 61 N. 16th St., Portland, Oregon.  
 Mrs. Wesley Porter Mason, 1927 Classes—August, Chicago, Ill., 10834 Prospect Ave.; June, Dallas, Texas, College of Music and Arts, 4409 Gaston Ave.; July, Wichita, Kans., 3212 E. Douglas.  
 Robin Ogden, Box 544, Waterbury, Conn., June 1st.  
 Mrs. Laud German Phippen, 1536 Holly St., Dallas, Texas. Classes held Dallas, Texas, and Ada, Okla.  
 Ellie Irving Prince, 4106 Forest Hill Ave., Richmond, Va. Jan., June, Nov. of each year.  
 Virginia Ryan, 1070 Madison Ave., New York City.  
 Stella H. Seymour, 1219 Garden St., San Antonio, Texas, June 27th.  
 Isabel M. Tone, 626 S. Catalina St., Los Angeles, Calif., June, 1927.  
 Mrs. H. R. Watkins, 124 East 11th St., Oklahoma City, Okla.

INFORMATION AND BOOKLET UPON REQUEST



# SUMMER MASTER SCHOOL

June 27 to August 6 (Six Weeks)

(ALPHABETICALLY ARRANGED)

**PASQUALE AMATO**

FAMOUS SINGER OF METROPOLITAN OPERA

**PROF. LEOPOLD AUER**

MASTER VIOLIN INSTRUCTOR OF THE WORLD

**MOISSAYE BOGUSLAWSKI**

NOTED RUSSIAN PIANIST

**EDWARD COLLINS**

RENOWNED AMERICAN PIANIST

**CHARLES M. COURBOIN**

FAMOUS BELGIAN-AMERICAN ORGANIST

**CHARLES H. DEMOREST**

CELEBRATED THEATRE ORGANIST

**PERCY GRAINGER**

WORLD RENOWNED PIANIST

**RICHARD HAGEMAN**

NOTED COACH AND ACCOMPANIST

**W. OTTO MIESSNER**

NOTABLE AUTHORITY ON PUBLIC SCHOOL MUSIC

**ALEXANDER RAAB**

EMINENT HUNGARIAN PIANIST

**LEON SAMETINI**

RENOWNED VIOLINIST

**HERBERT WITHERSPOON**

DISTINGUISHED SINGER AND TEACHER

and Regular Faculty of more than 125 Artist Teachers

## FREE FELLOWSHIPS

Prof. Auer, Mr. Grainger, Mr. Boguslawski, Mr. Witherspoon, Mr. Amato, Mr. Hageman, Mme. Hinkle, Mr. Sametini, Mr. Courboin and Mr. Demorest have each consented to award Free Fellowships of Two Private Lessons Weekly Each to the students who after an open competitive examination, are found to possess the greatest gift for playing or singing. Free Fellowship application blank on request.

## TEACHERS' CERTIFICATES and DEGREES

Teachers' Certificates and the Degrees of Bachelor of Music, Master of Music, Bachelor of Music Education, Bachelor of Oratory and Master of Oratory are conferred by authority of the State of Illinois, at the end of each summer session upon professionals, who have the required knowledge and pass satisfactory examinations. Full details in Summer Catalog.

## STUDENT DORMITORIES

Artistic and comfortable dormitory accommodations for men and women in college building. Piano furnished with each room. Prices reasonable. Make reservations early.

COMPLETE SUMMER OR WINTER CATALOG ON REQUEST FALL SESSION OPENS SEPT. 12  
STUDENTS MAY BEGIN STUDY NOW AND CONTINUE THROUGH SUMMER

# CHICAGO MUSICAL COLLEGE

60 EAST VAN BUREN ST.

(Chicago Musical College Building)

Chicago, Ill.

A Conservatory Pledged to the Highest Artistic Standard. Established 1867

HERBERT WITHERSPOON, President  
CARL D. KINSEY, Manager

## Public School Music

An Intensive,  
Six-Weeks, Summer Session  
Course

June 20 — July 29

Our Public School Music students enjoy the musical atmosphere found only in a large conservatory. The Summer Session course represents one-fourth of the credit required for our regular Public School Music Teacher's Certificate. A Special Certificate is granted to those who complete the Summer Session course, in recognition of the credit earned. The tuition for all class work of the Summer Session course (120 hours of instruction) is only \$70. Special courses are offered in the advanced phases of Public School Music.

See our full-page advertisement elsewhere in this issue, and write for Catalog.

## Sherwood Music School

(Founded 1895 by WM. H. SHERWOOD)

Fine Arts Building  
410 South Michigan Avenue  
CHICAGO, ILLINOIS

## COSMOPOLITAN SCHOOL OF MUSIC & DRAMATIC ART

DR. CARVER WILLIAMS—President

SUMMER SCHOOL June 27—July 30

Eminent faculty of 60 Artists. Normal training for Teachers. Students' Orchestra, Concerts, Lectures. Diplomas, Degrees and Teachers' Certificates.

Departments—Piano, Voice, Violin, Musical Theory, Composition, Violoncello, Orchestral Instruments, Public School Music, Dramatic Art, etc.

Many Free Advantages and Scholarships Piano and Violin Prizes

For particulars address—Edwin L. Stephen, Mgr.  
COSMOPOLITAN SCHOOL OF MUSIC  
Box E, 16th Floor Kimball Hall Bldg., Chicago

## The Starrett School CONSERVATORY of MUSIC

Franklin Stead, Director

RENOWNED FACULTY—CONCERTS, RECITALS.

DIPLOMAS AND DEGREES CONFERRED—TEACHERS' CERTIFICATES

Summer Term, June 20 to July 25

Special Classes in Technique and Interpretation for Teachers and Advanced Students. Courses in Piano, Voice, Violin, Organ, Theory, Harmony, Composition, Cello, Opera Study—Dept. of Speech and Dramatic Art and Public School Music, Special Dept. for Children. All athletics. Horseback riding. Fireproof buildings with ample grounds. Two beautiful dormitories on campus. 43rd year. For catalogue address the Director.

The Starrett School Conservatory of Music  
Box E, 4515 Drexel Blvd., Chicago.

## MILLIKIN CONSERVATORY OF MUSIC DECATUR, ILLINOIS

Offers thoro training in music. Courses leading to Bachelor of Music Degree, Diploma, and Certificate in Piano, Voice, Violin, Organ, Public School Music Methods and Music Kindergarten Methods.

Bulletin sent free upon request

W. ST. CLARE MINTURN, Director.

## THE GUNN SCHOOL OF MUSIC AND DRAMATIC ART CHICAGO

Glenn Dillard Gunn  
President

Percy Rector Stephens  
Chairman Board of Directors

## SUMMER MASTER CLASSES, 1927

### Voice

Percy Rector Stephens  
Franz Proschowsky  
Burton Thatcher  
Albert Borroff  
Stuart Barker

### Piano

Glenn Dillard Gunn  
Marcian Thalberg  
Arthur Granquist  
Theodore Militzer

### Violin

Amy Neill  
Guy H. Woodard

### Theory

Ralph Ambrose  
Theodore Militzer

### Dramatic Art

Edwin Stanley  
Sophia Swanstrom Young  
Viola Roth

Courses of study leading to the grant of diplomas, degrees, and certificates according to the curricula established by the National Association of School Music and Allied Arts.

For reservations, address  
JENNE BERHENKE, Registrar

Fine Arts Building, Chicago

## Lawrence Conservatory of Music

Appleton, Wisconsin

A Department of Lawrence College

Piano, Voice, Violin, Cello, Organ,

Band Instruments, Public School Music

Public School Art, Dramatic Art.

Orchestral and Choral Training,

Music Festival, Artist Recitals.



Dormitories Free Catalog on Request

Address: CARL J. WATERMAN, Dean  
Appleton, Wisconsin

## N.U. SCHOOL of MUSIC NORTHWESTERN UNIVERSITY

Northwestern University School of Music

A distinctively higher Professional Music School. Ideal location immediately north of Chicago. Degree courses in all branches of Music taught. Public School Music and Church and Social Music Departments acknowledge leaders. Liberal Arts subjects with extra expense.

Free bulletins. P.C. Lutkin, Room 1822 Sherman Ave., Evanston, Ill.

ARE YOU SAVING FOR FUTURE STUDY AT SOME LEADING SCHOOL OR COLLEGE OF MUSIC? You can hasten the goal of your ambitions by seeking out all nearby homes where there are music lovers, and interesting them in a subscription to THE ETUDE. Write the circulation department as to how you can become an authorized ETUDE agent and earn money securing subscriptions in your spare time.





## 4 out of 5 Victims of Neglect

Persons out of five past 40, and thousands more, ignore this truth. Pyorrhea strikes. And its poison sweeps through the system causing neuritis, anemia, rheumatism, and disfigurement.

Simple preventive measures to safeguard health. See your dentist once every six months and start using Forhan's for the Gums.

When used regularly this dentifrice which combats Forhan's Pyorrhea Liquid used by dentists here, thwarts Pyorrhea or checks its progress. It firms the gums and keeps teeth white and free from acids which cause decay. It sacrifices your health. Use Forhan's. Your children to use it. They'll like its taste. It is sound health insurance. At all drug stores and 60c.

Forhan's for the gums  
Forhan Company, New York

More Than a Tooth Paste  
It Checks Pyorrhea

**Maybelline**  
DARKENS and BEAUTIFIES  
EYELASHES and BROWS  
INSTANTLY makes them appear  
naturally dark, long and luxuriant.  
Adds wonderful charm, beauty  
and expression to any face. Perfectly  
harmless. Used by millions of lovely  
women. Solid form or water-proof liquid.  
BLACK or BROWN. 25c at your  
dealer's or direct postpaid.  
MAYBELLINE CO., CHICAGO

**START A TUNING BUSINESS**  
Self, anywhere. Earn \$2 to \$4 an hour spare  
or \$200 to \$500 month, full time. Requires 90  
minutes to tune average piano, and pay ranges  
from \$5 per tuning. Player work also brings big  
pay. We train you thoroughly and rapidly at home.  
Our free booklet "Piano Tuning as a Business."  
Institute, Wabash Sta., ET-5, Pittsburgh, Pa.

**PARKER'S  
HAIR BALSAM**  
Removes Dandruff—Stops Hair Falling  
Restores Color and  
Beauty to Gray and Faded Hair  
60c. and \$1.00 at druggists.  
Hiscox Chem. Works, Patchogue, N. Y.

**ART CRAFT AT HOME?**  
Earn \$18 to \$60 a week RETOUCHING Photos. Men or  
women. No selling or canvassing. We teach you,  
guarantee employment and furnish WORKING OUT-  
FIT. Limited offer. Write to-day, ARTCRAFT  
STUDIOS, Dept. D-5, 3900 Sheridan Road, CHICAGO.

**Will The Hair Root**  
Fall Out? The only way to prevent the hair from grow-  
ing in. Easy, painless, harmless. No scars. Booklet  
sent today enclosing 3 red stamps. We teach Beauty  
D. J. Mahler, 145-A Mahler Park, Providence, R. I.

**WYNER-DALHEIM & CO.**  
MUSIC PRINTERS  
ENGRAVERS  
PUBLISHER OUR REFERENCE  
WRITE FOR PRICES  
4 W. LAKE ST. CHICAGO, ILL.

## Question and Answer Department

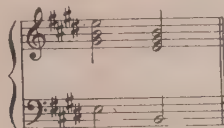
Conducted by  
**ARTHUR DE GUICHARD**



N. B.—No questions will be answered in THE ETUDE unless accompanied by the full name and address of the inquirer. Only initials, or pseudonym given, will be published.

### The Movable Do for Harmony Work.

Q. In writing exercises in Harmony, is it correct to employ the device known as the "movable do"? For example, in the two accompanying chords



I find it easier to read the notes as do, mi, sol, do and sol, do, mi, sol, than to read them as E-G-B and B-D-F, respectively. Which is the better way; that is, which is adopted by serious students in harmony?

E. D. A., Barbados, B. W. I.  
A. It is quite "correct" for you to employ the movable do in the study of Harmony provided you have mastered all its combinations and apply them to the established notation of notes written on the great staff of eleven lines (that is, two staves of five lines each, with an intermediate ledger line). The example you give is correct if you state that the key is that of E major, so that it may be known that the note E is the do or tonic. That, however, takes it for granted that the person employing the movable do must have a complete knowledge of the established notation; otherwise he would not be conversant with the different keys, their major and minor modes, diatonic and chromatic progressions, tonic and all the dominant chords, together with an intimate and ever-ready acquaintance with modulation in every form. Briefly, the movable do appeals to the ear, while the established form appeals to the eye and shows the harmonic construction at a glance—and harmony is a musical architecture built upon a base (bass) or foundation. The movable do is an extremely useful adjunct to the established system. Happy is the musician who is an adept in both. But, if one has to choose between them, the choice should be given to the established system which is used far more by students and musicians.

### Ground Bass—Basso ostinato—Purcell.

Q. What is meant by a "ground bass"? Is not the bass always at the ground or foundation of any harmony or piece of music? Will you, please, supply an example that justifies its use?—MISS E. T., HOBOKEN, NEW JERSEY.

A. A Ground Bass is a subject of some four or eight measures, repeated throughout the composition or movement, upon which the other parts are written—the melody and harmony frequently changing, but the bass figure always remaining the same. The Italian name for it is *basso ostinato*. A very fine example of the Ground Bass occurs in the opera, "Dido and Aeneas," written by Henry Purcell when he was nineteen, about the year 1677. It was a species of pastime for the composers of that period to compose pieces which were called *folias* or *follias* upon various ground basses. The rules for such compositions are to be found in the "Chelys Minutionem or the Division Viol," by Christopher Simpson.

### Nationality of the Bagpipe.

Q. An Irish parade recently took place in this city (Boston, Massachusetts), in which bagpipes played a principal part. Why were bagpipes used? I have always thought that the bagpipe was a typical Scotch instrument! Please tell me something about it.—JEANNE, Brookline, Massachusetts.

A. It is a difficult matter to determine the nationality of the bagpipe. It is very ancient; records mention it as having been used in the classic days of Greece and Rome, presumably by Grecians and Romans who were not acquainted with Irish or with Scotch. It is most probable that the Irish bagpipe is of greater antiquity than the Scotch pipe, for there exist references to it in manuscripts of the fifth century.

### The Theory of Music.

Q. What is really understood by the term "Theory of Music"? What does it include? Is it essential for an instrumentalist to learn it? Cannot one become a good performer without studying musical theory? Is there not danger in wasting a pupil's time by the study of theory when there is so much to be done in acquiring technical dexterity?—A. C. D., Cambridge, Massachusetts.

A. The Theory of Music is to music what grammar is to language. Literature is the language of words, governed by the rules of grammar and composition. Music is the lan-

guage of musical sounds, also governed by rules of grammar and composition. These rules form the Theory of Music, which comprises musical notation (staves, keys, notes, sharps, flats and naturals), relation of keys and modes, accents, signs of expression, time values, rests, rhythm, meter, degrees of speed (each division with its sub-divisions). The study of the Theory of Music is absolutely essential to every musician, player or singer; indeed, the very first lesson in piano brings the pupil face to face with elementary theory by the presentation of the staff with its lines and spaces and all that is marked thereon. The pupil who acquires finger dexterity without a deep, thorough study of musical theory will never be anything more than a superficial skimmer of the surface of musical possibilities—sound without soul.

### Harmony and Melody.

Q. What is the difference between Harmony and Melody? I know that a melody is a tune; but when two voices sing a duet, is not that also a melody? I read recently in a magazine story that the heroine sang a song "most harmoniously." So the two terms would seem to be interchangeable!—Vocalist, New Rochelle, New York.

A. Melody is a succession of single sounds. Harmony is the simultaneous sound of two or more dissimilar notes—this may take the form of a single chord, or a succession of chords; or it may be the simultaneous blending of two or more melodies (counterpoint), as in a duet, trio, quartet, and so forth. That magazine heroine was a phenomenon! She may have sung "most melodiously," but her song was melody, not harmony. It probably made harmony with the accompaniment, but—unless she sang both together, melody and accompaniment!—her melody, consisting of a succession of single sounds, must have been sung melodiously, not "harmoniously."

### Tetrachord—Scale Formation.

Q. What is a Tetrachord? What is its use; has it anything to do with scale formation?—E. S., Newton Center, Massachusetts.

A. A Tetrachord is a series of four conjunct notes. A major scale consists of two equal tetrachords of a major and a half tones each. By means of progressing regularly through a series of tetrachords, we accomplish what is termed the Circle of Fifths (i.e., the regular series of perfect fifths, each fifth becoming the key-note of a new key which is, of course, closely related to its primary note, seeing that the fifth is its dominant). Note well: proceeding through *disjunct* tetrachords gives a succession of sharper keys; proceeding through *conjunct* tetrachords gives a succession of flatter keys. Example:



### The Art of Singing Words: How to Pronounce Them.

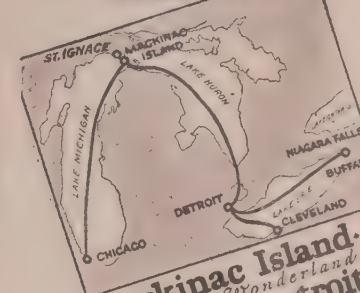
Q. Will you please inform me where to get your "Art of Singing Words"? Is there any rule for the pronunciation of such words as "people" (e-il or ev-il?), "people" (pee-pul or pee-pl?), "little" (lit-tul or lit-l?), I have often wanted to find an authority on these questions, but have so far failed to do so—Medicine Hat, Alta, Canada.

A. "The Art of Singing Words," by this writer, is published by the University Society, New York City. A very useful work which should be in the hands of all singers and speakers is, "A Desk-Book of 25,000 Words Frequently Mispronounced," by Frank H. Vizetelly.

For restful, healthful  
Vacation Trips

# cruise this summer on the

**D&C**  
lake lines



**Mackinac Island..**  
*The Summer Wonderland*  
**Chicago... Detroit**  
**Cleveland.. Buffalo**  
**Niagara Falls**

On business, pleasure, or vacation, sail between the above points on the luxurious D&C liners—the fastest ships on the Great Lakes. Swift, restful, refreshing, distressless traveling. First class accommodations exclusively. Autos carried. Wireless aboard.

**Over-Night Service**

Write for Free Illustrated Booklet of D&C Vacation Tours

between Cleveland and Detroit, Buffalo and Niagara Falls and Detroit, and between Detroit or Chicago and Mackinac Island. Also daylight trips between Cleveland and Detroit during July and August.

### Round Trip Fares

	between	One Way	Round Trip
*CHICAGO and DETROIT	_____	\$60	
*MACKINAC ISLAND and CHICAGO or DETROIT	_____	\$30	
*BUFFALO and CHICAGO	_____	\$79	
†CLEVELAND and DETROIT	_____	\$3.50	\$ 6.00
†BUFFALO and DETROIT	_____	\$6.00	\$11.00
*Berth and meals included. †Berth and meals extra			

On the Detroit and Chicago Division boats there is music, dancing, with hostess in charge, bridge, afternoon tea, golf, horseshoe pitching, radio, moving pictures, and other entertainments. Passengers limited to sleeping accommodations. Radio and moving pictures also on Buffalo Division. Yachting, golf, horseback riding, fishing, etc., at Mackinac Island. Liberal stopover privileges at all ports.

For Reservations or further information, address E. H. McCracken, Gen. Pass. Agt. at Detroit, Mich.





# NEW YORK SCHOOL OF MUSIC AND ARTS

25th YEAR

Ideal location at Central Park entrance. One of the most beautiful and best equipped school buildings in New York

26 West 86th Street

Ralfe Leech Sterner, Director

## SIX WEEKS SUMMER COURSES for Teachers and Professionals, also Beginners and Advanced Students

Starting May 15 pupils may enter any day

Rates: \$250 and \$300 (according to teacher for private lessons) which include board and room, tuition, lectures, classes, concerts, teachers' certificates, etc.

### CELEBRATED FACULTY INCLUDING

**Arthur Friedheim**

One of the world's greatest pianists.

The great Liszt interpreter who during this course will play works of all the great masters.

**Paul Stoeving**

The eminent violin artist, teacher, scholar and author.

Free and Partial Free Scholarships Open for Competition in these Courses

**Ralfe Leech Sterner**

The well-known voice teacher of the heads of voice departments in colleges and schools.

**Frank Howard Warner**  
Pianist, Composer and Lecturer.**Alice Davis**

Accompanying, Organ and Harp

**Aloys Kremer**

Teacher and Pianist.

**Frederick Riesberg**

Distinguished pianist who studied with Franz Liszt, Xaver Scharwenka and Carl Reinecke.

**Alexander Pero**

Harmony and Counterpoint.

**Leila Yale**

Teacher of Public School Music in our New York City Schools.

**Helen Carmichael Robertson**  
Drawing, Painting and Interior Decoration.

AND MANY OTHERS

Our Entire Faculty will Remain in New York City and Teach all Summer

BALDWIN PIANO USED

## ITHACA

A professional school with many advantages located in fine cultural center. Modern Residential Halls. Unequaled Faculty.

Two, Three and Four Year Courses for Supervisors of Music (vocal and instrumental). Placement and Continuation Service. Four-year Course leads to Degree of Mus.B. Band and Orchestra Rehearsals—Chorus. Accredited in N. Y., Pa. and other states. Summer School Session begins June 6th and July 5th. Catalog.

Albert Edmund Brown, Dean

### ITHACA INSTITUTION

OF  
PUBLIC SCHOOL  
MUSIC

301 DeWitt Park, Ithaca, N. Y.

## College of Fine Arts

Syracuse University

Harold L. Butler, Dean  
Syracuse, N. Y.

### MUSIC, ART, ARCHITECTURE

900 STUDENTS 42 INSTRUCTORS

Four-year Courses in

Piano, Voice, Organ, Violin, Composition, Public School Music leading to the Bachelor's degree

Summer Session July 5th to August 12th

Unexcelled advantages for the study of music. Special students may enter at any time. Dormitory with 42 practice pianos reserved for women music students. Five pipe organs.

## Alvino School of Theatre

Summer and Fall Courses for Acting, Teaching, Directing, DRAMA, OPERA, MUSIC, STAGE DANCING

DIRECTORS  
Alan Dale  
Wm. A. Brady  
Sir John Martin  
Harvey  
J. J. Shubert  
Marquerite Clark  
Singing, Fine Arts and Photoplay. Developing personality and poise essential for any vocation in life. Alvino Art Theatre and Student Stock Co. afford appearances while learning. N. Y. debuts and careers stressed. Pupils—Laurette Taylor, Mary Pickford, Eleanor Parker, Annette Kellermann, J. Arnold Daly, Fred and Adele Astaire, Dolly Sisters, Evelyn Law, Mary Nash, Nora Payne, Taylor Holmes, Lady Ribleddale, Vivian M. Astor, Gloria Gould-Bishop, and others. Write Study wanted to Secretary, 66 West 85th St. N. Y., ask for catalog 3M

### INTERNATIONAL MUSICAL AND EDUCATIONAL AGENCY

MRS. BABCOCK

OFFERS Teaching Positions, Colleges, Conservatories, Schools. Also Church and Concert Engagements

CARNEGIE HALL, NEW YORK

## VIRGIL PORTABLE KEYBOARD

For Pianists and Piano Students

KEEP UP REPERTOIRE  
PERFECT YOUR TECHNIC

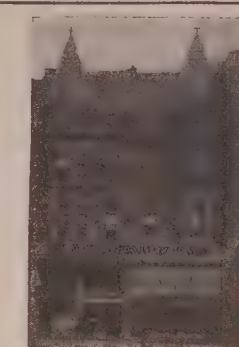
STRENGTHEN FINGERS ON THIS INSTRUMENT

KEY ACTION PERFECT  
TOUCH LIGHT TO HEAVY

Catalog on request

VIRGIL PIANO SCHOOL CO.

137-139 West 72nd Street New York City



## Virgil Conservatory

A. M. VIRGIL, Director

### INTENSIVE SUMMER COURSE

June 20th to July 15th

TUITION FEES VERY MODERATE

Write for Particulars

ADDRESS:

JULIA WEIL, Secretary

139 West 72nd Street

New York

## TWO NEW COURSES

### INSTITUTE OF MUSICAL ART

FRANK DAMROSCH, Director

120 Claremont Avenue New York, N. Y.

### CRITICAL AND PEDAGOGIC COURSE

for Teachers and Advanced Pianists under CARL FRIEDBERG

### NORMAL COURSE FOR TEACHERS

Methods of interrelating all theoretic subjects and correlating them with the study of piano, violin, voice, etc.

TUITION FEES VERY MODERATE. CATALOGUE UPON REQUEST, ADDRESS DEPT. U

## VIRGIL SCHOOL OF MUSIC

Founded by the late A. K. VIRGIL

(Originator of the Virgil Method, Inventor of the Virgil Practice Clavier)

### Special Courses For Teachers, Players and Earnest Students of All Grades

For all particulars address: THE A. K. VIRGIL CLAVIER CO., or

MRS. A. K. VIRGIL, Director

Phone Susquehanna 10485.

NO OTHER ADDRESS

510 WEST END AVENUE

NEW YORK



## JULES FALK

The Distinguished  
VIOLINIST

SEASON 1927-28 NOW BOOKING

SUMMER MASTER CLASS  
in VIOLIN STUDY at  
ATLANTIC CITY, NEW JERSEY  
June 1st to September 15th

Assistants for Lower Grades

Information, Terms of  
JULES FALK CONCERT DIRECTION  
224 5th Ave., NEW YORKThe Courtright  
System of Musical  
Kindergarten

Mrs. Lillian Courtright Card, 116 Edna Ave., Bridgeport, Conn.

Oldest and most practical system.  
A great opportunity for teachers  
to specialize in this unlimited  
field. Write for particulars in  
correspondence course.

### Effa Ellis Perfield

Classes in Musicianship  
Trinity Principle Pedagogy

Sight (not "Do-re-mi")

Singing (not "Intervals")

Singing (not "Numbers")

SUMMER SCHOOL JULY  
Normal Teachers in Every State  
Address: 121 Madison Ave., New York

## COMBS Conservatory of Music

PHILADELPHIA

ACCREDITED

FORTY-THIRD YEAR

### A SCHOOL OF UNPARALLELED FACILITIES

A School for the Beginner, Ambitious Amateur and the Professional Musician. Instruction in all branches. Orchestral and Band Departments. Two Complete Student Symphonies. Orchestras. Pedagogy and Normal Training. Approved and Accredited Courses in Public School Music Degrees Conferred. No Entrance Requirements except for Certificate Diploma and Degree Courses.

SIX SPACIOUS BUILDINGS  
DORMITORIES FOR WOMEN

Send for Illustrated Year Book

Gilbert Reynolds Combs, Director

ADMINISTRATION BUILDING

1331 SOUTH BROAD STREET

## Zeckwer-Hahn Philadelphia Musical Academy

57 years of continued success in training musicians

Highest Standards of Musical Instruction

For year book, address

Charlton Lewis Murphy, Managing Director

1617 Spruce Street

## SUMMER TERM

Six weeks from June 2

Daily theory and normal

classes for music teachers

Pittsburgh Musical Institute, Inc.  
131-133 Bellefield Avenue  
PITTSBURGH, PA.

## GRANBERRY PIANO SCHOOL

149 East 61st St., New York, N. Y.

### For PIANISTS

ACCOMPANISTS and TEACHERS

Sight-Touch-Hearing-System. Send for Booklet.

Mr. Granberry will continue to direct the University of Music, Summer School of Music, June 20th to July 30th, Athens

## AMERICAN INSTITUTE OF APPLIED MUSIC

METROPOLITAN COLLEGE OF MUSIC

212 West Fifty-ninth Street, New York City

### A SCHOOL FOR THE STUDENT AND TEACHER

KATE S. CHITTENDEN, Dean of the Faculty

Summer Session, July 5th to August 12th, 1927

PRIVATE AND CLASS INSTRUCTION IN PIANO AND THEORY

NORMAL TRAINING COURSE LEADING TO A TEACHER'S CERTIFICATE

For Booklet write ETHEL McINTOSH, Managing Director



## Singer's Etude

(Continued from page 461)

Correct pronunciation and distinct enunciation. Then our singers would have models on which to form themselves, but they would have also an intelligent public insisting upon conforming to the standard.

good English they should be compelled to bear but a small share of the blame. We are a nation, but as a race we are yet in the formative state, and the English language is the cultural background of only a part of our people. As our speech improves in the home it will improve in the concert hall.

### Distinct Enunciation

In the matter of clear enunciation that our singers are most to be criticised. In the beauty of their natures and in vocal technic they hold their own well enough; but there is complaint concerning their enunciation.

There are several small problems with a larger one. It is only recently that there has been an insistent demand from the American public for the use of clear, understandable English in singing. For the most part, our young singers have much more time and mental energy mastering Italian, French or German than they have on their English. Also, we have felt more pride in being complacent on their proficiency in any foreign language than in English. In fact, English is pretty much to shift for itself.

#### Enunciation Means Study

When it comes to distinct enunciation in singing, no tongue can be shifted for itself. Clear enunciation is rather too difficult in any language to be free and easy methods.

There is another and very pressing question whether or not, after all your labors, you pronounce your French properly and most of your audience cannot tell, the simple reason that they do not understand the language. But when it comes to English, they are competent judges. They know well whether or not you told the story of the song so that they could understand it. Consequently, they can much more exacting standards to English; and, very properly, they do them. For many singers it is unfortunate that the most severe standard is applied to the language with which they have taken the least pains. Time to stop!

#### Why Sing English?

There is little sense in singing a song in English unless you can tell its meaning clearly that your hearers will understand.

### Keep Time

Learn to count, so that you can keep time. Many young singers are indifferent as to the time of the notes and apt to grow restless if the matter be insisted upon by the teacher. There is nothing the matter with them. They merely do not realize the importance of the subject. They think singing is all a question of voice plus something of that mysterious quality known as "soul." Voice and soul, in very truth the singer must have; but to make the most of his gifts of avail he must know his position, and the foundation of music is time.

You are to enter on the third beat of the fourth measure of a song in four-time. How will you know when the moment has arrived? Manifestly by counting all the preceding beats. Not enough to have a good accompaniment on whom to depend. He may know the position, and he certainly ought to

understand it. The first thing for you as a singer to comprehend in all its bearings is that you are not speaking the words, but singing them. You are singing, not speaking. The sustained tone of song is the essential; and the enunciation must be so adjusted that it in no way interferes with the beauty of the singing tone. Many young singers fail to grasp the importance of this elemental fact. They try to enunciate the words "clearly, just as though they were speaking them," and so lose the sense of the vocal poise—and all the fat is in the fire.

#### How It Is Done

THE ARTICULATION of the consonants is, of course, essential to clear enunciation, but this does not in any way interfere with the vocal poise. The tone is a question of the freedom of the throat action; whereas, in singing, the consonants are formed by the lips, the teeth and the tip of the tongue. If the tone is freely produced it focuses in the front of the mouth, where the enunciating organs can get at it to the best advantage. The inter-action between the tone producing mechanism and the enunciating organs is a natural function. When we understand nature's laws and have so trained ourselves that we comply with them, the tone can be formed into words with ease and precision. This training is studio work; but it can be done and fine results produced.

Remember, however, that you are not speaking the words; you are singing them. With this basic thought clearly in your mind, the whole subject begins to shape itself so that the various parts co-ordinate.

The tone comes first, and it must be beautiful or there is no reason for singing. Then this tone must be formed into words correctly pronounced and distinctly enunciated without disturbing the vocal poise. Unless the student learns to do this, he will never become an artist.

If he is to make a profession out of it. But why should you not also know yours?

There is not great difficulty about the matter for one who is naturally musical. It means simply getting "down to brass tacks" and counting. If you wish to know how much money you have in your purse, how do you find out? If you wish to be sure of the time in music, you must do exactly the same thing. Count it.

A young singer once got an engagement to tour with an orchestra. The conductor was much pleased with his voice and style and said to his teacher, "I like him very much. He has a fine voice, sings well, and I think will make a genuine success. And when he has finished this tour he will look on a sixteenth note with more respect than he now looks on a ten-dollar bill."

Before this conductor had finished with him he knew how to count.

When you write to our advertisers always mention THE ETUDE. It identifies you as one in touch with the higher ideals of art and life.

# ITHACA CONSERVATORY of MUSIC

W. GRANT EGBERT, Musical Director

Incorporated with Collegiate Standing and Degree conferring privileges by and under the Board of Regents of the University of the State of New York.

A Summer of profitable study and recreation under the most favorable conditions at that great education centre—Ithaca, N. Y., in the heart of the Finger Lake Region.

SUMMER MASTER SCHOOL of Piano under the Direction of  
LEON SAMPAIX, Master Pianist and Pedagogue:

Ten-Week Term, June 6 to August 12—Six Week Term, July 5 to August 12

Concert, Chautauqua, Lyceum and Teachers' courses. Repertoire and Public performance classes. Graduates in this school have won honors abroad as well as in the United States and Canada.

VIOLIN and VOCAL MASTER COURSES AVAILABLE

SPECIAL COURSE IN COMPOSITION Directed by  
WALLINGFORD RIEGGER,

Mus. Doc. Winner Paderewski prize in composition 1923, Coolidge prize 1925. Personally conducted classes in Harmony, Counterpoint and Keyboard Harmony.

All departments of the Conservatory and affiliated schools will be in session during the above terms. All courses completed lead to certificates, diplomas, degrees. Six large and handsome dormitories. Reservations for either summer or fall should be made NOW.

FALL TERM BEGINS SEPTEMBER 22, 1927

Write for full details, Year Book and special catalogs.

Address, Registrar

1 DeWitt Park

Ithaca, New York

## CONWAY MILITARY BAND SCHOOL

Prepares for Leadership in Community, School and Professional Bands. Private and Class Instruction; Teachers of national renown; Conducting and Band Arrangements; Daily Band Rehearsals under Dean Conway; Large Symphony Orchestra. Large Band, Library. Degrees. Dormitories. Gymnasium. Under personal direction of the famous band leader, Patrick Conway. Catalog.

601 De Witt Park, Ithaca, New York

Every Teacher Should Send a Postal for a Copy of Our

"GRADED THEMATIC CATALOG OF PIANOFORTE COMPOSITIONS"

Shows Portions of 225 Piano Compositions

There is no charge for it

THEODORE PRESSER CO.,  
1712-1714 Chestnut St., Phila., Pa.

# EASTMAN SCHOOL OF MUSIC OF THE UNIVERSITY OF ROCHESTER

HOWARD HANSON, Director

RAYMOND WILSON, Acting Director of the Summer Session

## SUMMER SESSION

June 22 — July 29, 1927

All Departments Open For Instruction by Members of the  
Regular Faculty of the School

### SPECIAL COURSES FOR TEACHERS

Cover All Work Prescribed in Public School Music Courses

Classes in Normal Methods, Voice Training in Classes, Piano Teaching in Classes, Stringed Instruments, Brass and Woodwind Instruments, Conducting, Ear Training, Harmony, Appreciation.

NORMAL and REPERTORY CLASSES  
for Teachers of Piano

COURSE for MOTION PICTURE ORGANISTS

COURSES for CHURCH ORGANISTS

ACADEMIC STUDIES in the UNIVERSITY

Full program of professional and non-professional courses leading to degree. Special program in Junior High School Education in co-operation with a Junior High School of 500 pupils as a laboratory. Programs in Kindergarten, primary and elementary grades and special education conducted in co-operation with a grade school as a laboratory.

For Information Address

Arthur See, Secretary, Eastman School of Music  
Rochester, New York



# WARD-BELMONT

Teachers or Advanced Students

## SIX WEEKS SUMMER COURSE

Begins June 8th—

Later Registrations Accommodated

## PIANO—VIOLIN—VOICE

### Lawrence Goodman

Director of School of Piano for eight years. Formerly teacher of Piano, Von Ende School of Music, New York City. Concert artist and Duo Art Recording Artist.



### Kenneth Rose

Violin and Concert artist for nine years. Formerly teacher Metropolitan School of Music, Indianapolis, and Concert Master Indianapolis Symphony Orchestra.



### Gaetano Salvatore De Luca

Director of School of Voice for nine years. Only teacher of Joseph T. Macpherson. For three years Pupil of Chevalier Edouardo Carrado, Famous Teacher of Italy; for two years Pupil of Chevalier Alfredo Sermiento, Caruso's Coach; Pupil of Commendatore B. Carelli, Director Naples Conservatory; Pupil of Lombardi, Florence, Italy; Pupil of Carbone, New York; Pupil of Signor Baraldi, London.



### Amelie Throne

Piano Pupil of Maurice Aronson, Vienna; Joseph Lhevinne, Berlin; Sigismund Stojowski, New York.



### Helen Todd Sloan

Pupil of George Deane, Boston; Isidore Braggiotti, Florence, Italy; Gaetano S. De Luca, Nashville.



Work May Apply on Certificate or Diploma

For Rates and other Information write

**Ward-Belmont Conservatory**  
Nashville, Tennessee

Permanently Adopted by Foremost Teachers

## STANDARD HISTORY OF MUSIC

By JAMES FRANCIS COOKE

PRICE, \$1.50

### A FIRST HISTORY OF MUSIC FOR STUDENTS AT ALL AGES

A thoroughly practical textbook told in story form. So clear a child can understand every word—so absorbing that adults are charmed with it. All difficult words "self-pronounced." 150 excellent illustrations, map of musical Europe, 400 test questions, 250 pages. Strongly bound in maroon cloth, gilt stamped. Any teacher may use it without previous experience.

THEODORE PRESSER COMPANY

::

PHILADELPHIA, PENNA.

## Louisville CONSERVATORY OF MUSIC

Frederic A. Cowles  
Director

Music Center  
of the South

Accredited School conferring Degrees. Instruction in the study of Pianoforte, Organ, Voice, Violin, Dramatic Art, Art, Orchestral Instruments, and all Theoretical Subjects. Private and Class lessons. Student and Faculty recitals. Cultural Subjects accredited by Universities. Two and three year Public School Music Courses leading to Supervisors Certificate and Diploma. Practice Teaching in Public Schools. Graduates accepted by State Boards of Education. Teachers Training Course. Enrollment over 1800. All Departments open year round. Special Summer Courses start in June. Fall terms September 6. Each pupil receives individual attention to musical needs. Information and catalog from

John L. Gruber, President, 218 West Broadway, Louisville, Ky.

## Summer Normal Classes

For Teachers of Pianoforte

JULY 12th to 28th, 1927

A comprehensive course in modern pedagogical methods, with classified lists of material and practical demonstrations. Endorsed by the Cincinnati Conservatory of Music and many prominent musicians. Write for announcement.

The KATE MORTON LAXTON Studio  
Asheville, North Carolina



Thrushwood, Miss Laxton's  
Charming Asheville Studio

DO YOU ENCOURAGE YOUR PUPILS TO ADD TO THEIR MUSICAL KNOWLEDGE?  
REGULAR READING OF THE ETUDE IS A GREAT HELP.



## Peabody Conservatory

BALTIMORE, MD.

HAROLD RANDOLPH, Director

Recognized as the leading endowed musical conservatory of the country

## Summer Session June 27th to Aug. 6th

Staff of eminent European and American Masters including:

CHARLES H. BOCHAU  
VIRGINIA C. BLACKHEAD  
AUSTIN CONRAD  
CARLOTTA HELLER

LOUIS ROBERT  
LUBOV BREIT KEEFER  
OTTO ORTMANN  
FRANK GITTELSON

PASQUALE TALLARICO  
HOWARD R. THATCHER  
MABEL THOMAS  
J. C. VAN HULSTEN

Tuition \$20 to \$35, according to study

By special arrangement with the JOHNS HOPKINS UNIVERSITY credits in certain branches may be offered for the B. S. degree

Practice Pianos and Organs Available

Circulars Mailed

FREDERICK R. HUBER, Manager

Arrangements for classes now being made

### Atlanta Conservatory of Music

THE FOREMOST SCHOOL OF FINE ARTS  
IN THE SOUTH

Advantages Equal to Those Found Anywhere.  
Students may enter at any time. Send for Catalog.

GEO. F. LINDNER, Director  
Peachtree and Broad Streets, Atlanta, Georgia

## MANCH COLLEGE

In Shenandoah Valley amidst mountains of Virginia. Co-educational. English, Foreign Languages, Commercial Art, Interior Decorating, Costume Designing. A. B. COURSES. GOLF. Swimming Pool. Gymnasium. Riding. Golf. New Buildings. Athletics under supervision. Catalog. Address HEAD MASTER, Manch College, Staunton, Va. STAUNTON, VIRGINIA

### NEW ORLEANS CONSERVATORY

OF MUSIC AND DRAMATIC ART, INC.

1783 Coliseum St. New Orleans, La.

Specializing in Violin, Piano and Vocal Instruction

All branches of Theoretical work

Degrees and Artists Diplomas conferred

Winter session October 1st—Summer School June 15th

DR. ERNEST E. SCHUYTEN, Pres.

Catalogue Mailed on Request

### CONSERVATORY OF MUSIC OF SHENANDOAH COLLEGE

In the heart of The Shenandoah Valley, near Washington.

Full Courses in all branches of Music. Pupils from fifteen States. Rates most reasonable. Large School Orchestra and Band, Piano Tuning and Pipe Organ.

Ask for Catalogue

SHENANDOAH COLLEGE :: DAYTON, VIRGINIA

### Mr. and Mrs. Crosby Adams

TWENTY-FOURTH

ANNUAL SUMMER CLASSES

FOR TEACHERS OF PIANO

July 13th to the 28th, 1927

MONTREAT, NORTH CAROLINA

### WILLIS J. CUNNINGHAM

Piano

JOSEPH D. DeNARDO

Harmony, Composition

394 teachers enrolled in Summer Normal Classes of 1927

ASHEVILLE, NORTH CAROLINA



### The Penny Method

By Josephine Clark

piano bench or on a shelf, have keep his penny box with name ly affixed and a sure cover. Toy d fancy receptacles of all kinds well, and the children are proud Offer to double the money the winner at the next recital out your own system for earn-

d is a repertoire for every pupil. ng a new piece, the child starts pennies at the left of the key- rks off a four-measure section is his work as methodically as re building a brick wall. Right art: tap the rhythm with the e; say the names of the notes oking for accidentals especially ying the fingering. Then mem- with the pennies, putting one on side of the piano when a perfect has been accomplished and bring- all back when a mistake has been

all five are finally over, one is into the box which is carried l forth to the music lessons. or the other hand and repeat again together, giving the child three rst four measures. Then go over section in the same way; lastly,

cement the two sections together with five pennies. There is no assignment or other limit on money earned. At the lesson he must prove his right to the money. We don't argue any more about counting aloud. We simply put no pennies in the box after an otherwise perfect performance.

After a piece has been completely "pennied," it is put in repertoire and played with five pennies every day, the pupil earning one for each day he does it. In playing repertoire I grant the whole five or six pennies if the piece is played without a stop or change of expression for blunders. If it gets inaccurate, it is taken out of repertoire and pennied all over again.

When the pupil has five pieces we call them Old Repertoire. Make cards for each piece but go over only the top card with the five pennies and the rest once with the music very carefully. When he has ten, he joins the repertoire class and we have a grand celebration.

It is better not to look into the boxes or allow the pupil to do so till the final count, as that keeps everyone working. This is the only prize I give now and is by far the fairest, as each penny represents *work not talent*.

### Public School Music Department

(Continued from page 431)

small raised platform and the pian- d have the piano swung around tion to observe the beat of the The lid of the piano should be d, in this position, away from the maximum resonance will be ob-

#### Selection of the Leader and Accompanist

I WILL NOT permit of a dis- on of the qualifications of the leader and accompanist. The who are best qualified should be

The principal and the music or are often in a quandary with re- this selection. When this is the lan of rotating all of the teachers positions may be adopted. Each should be called on to conduct the for a period of two or more The outstanding teacher or teach- can conduct well and play well discovered. In due course of time combination should be regularly to the work and alternates chosen ice whenever the occasion arises. is an outstanding observation to regard to the interpretation of y the average school assembly

leader, and that is the general fault of creating an unmusical hiatus in the interpretation of songs. The school teacher is trained to observe definitely the punctua- tion of poetry, and she will carry this practice out in the interpretation of songs.

Some great poetry is complete in itself and cannot be linked to music, while musi- cal verse lends itself readily to musical setting. With this thought in mind we should guard against taking of too great liberty with the rhythm of the song. Par- ticular care should be exercised in joining phrases. No dead stops should occur in the body of the song. This staggers the flow of rhythm and disturbs the singers unduly, as their natural impulse is to sing on to the final cadence or point of repose.

The period form in music is ordinarily larger than the sentence in verse. The stanza is the artistic unit, and the meas- ured form of its musical setting must move from start to finish without pause unless definitely marked by the composer. It is considered most inartistic to insert holds or pauses at the end of phrases. The long notes of the musical setting rep- resent the composer's interpretation of the text; and we must not consciously, or unconsciously, disturb the original form.

### Combined Course in History, Appreciation and Harmony

Part VII

(Continued from page 402, May, 1927, Issue)

ge numbers referring to *Musical History* study are those in "The Standard of Music" (Cooke); those aligned with *Appreciation* listings are pages in *ed History Record Supplement*;" and the book for *Harmony* study, to which e is made, is "Harmony Book for Beginners" (Orem). In each issue is pub- nough of this course for study during one month.

TERM 2—Part 2			
Subject	Chapter	Topic	Page
story	25	Frederic Chopin .....	143-147
preciation	25	Polonaise Militaire, Preludes, Etudes, Berceuse.....	11
mony	19	Minor Scales, Natural, Harmonic, Melodic.....	72-77
story	26	Franz Liszt, Raff, von Bülow.....	149-153
preciation	25	Rhapsody No. 2; Loreley, Liebestraume.....	11
mony	20	Triads in the Harmonic Minor Scales.....	78-79
story	27	Richard Wagner .....	155-159
preciation	27	Ride of the Valkyries, Prize Song.....	12
mony	20	Harmony in the Minor (continued).....	80-88
story	28	Verdi, Modern Italian Composers.....	161-164
preciation	28	Selections from "Aida," Prologue from "I Pagliacci" .....	12-13
mony	21	Harmony in the Minor (continued).....	89-93

## SCHOOL FOR THE TRAINING OF THEATRE ORGANISTS

June 27 to August 6 (Six Weeks)

Direction: CHARLES H. DEMOREST and HENRY FRANCIS PARKS, Famous Theatre Organists

Students have lessons and practice before the Screens pro- vided by the College in its studios. New two, three and four manual Wurlitzer and Moeller theatre organs for lessons and practice, owned and operated by the College.

### SCHEDULE OF LESSONS

- 1st week lessons—Preparatory for Screen playing
- 2nd week lessons—Playing of weekly News feature
- 3rd week lessons—Short feature film and jazz
- 4th week lessons—Short feature film, comedy and jazz
- 5th week lessons—Long feature film and comedy
- 6th week lessons—Long feature film, comedy, cartoon, scenic and effects; and playing of song slides.

Improvisation, modulation, arranging orchestral works for organ, harmonizing from violin and melody parts; dramatiz- ing the picture musically; taking cues and playing from cue lists and playing with orchestra are all given attention in the course. Various styles of playing jazz, ballads, intermezzos, characteristic numbers, etc., will be thoroly covered.

## FREE FELLOWSHIPS

Mr. Demorest and Mr. Parks have each consented to award Free Fellowships of two lessons weekly, each of thirty min- utes, to the students who, after an open Competitive examin- ation, are found to possess the greatest gift for playing organ. Free Fellowship application blank on request.

FALL SESSION OPENS SEPTEMBER 12  
COMPLETE SUMMER OR WINTER CATALOG ON REQUEST  
WINTER TERM NOW OPEN FOR ORGAN STUDY

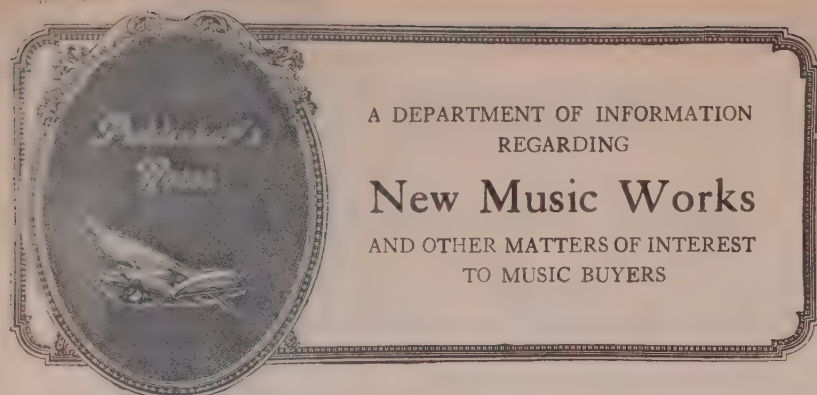
## STUDENT DORMITORIES

Artistic and comfortable dormitory accommodations for men and women in college building. Piano furnished with each room. Prices reasonable. Make reservations now.

## CHICAGO MUSICAL COLLEGE

60 East Van Buren St. (Chicago Musical College Building) Chicago, Ill.  
A Conservatory Pledged to the Highest Artistic Standards. Established 1867  
HERBERT WITHERSPOON, President  
CARL D. KINSEY, Manager





A DEPARTMENT OF INFORMATION  
REGARDING

## New Music Works

AND OTHER MATTERS OF INTEREST  
TO MUSIC BUYERS

### NEW WORKS

#### Advance of Publication Offers

June, 1927

Album of Cross-Hand Pieces—Piano.....	.30
Beginner's Method for the Saxophone.....	.40
Beginner's Voice Book—Froschowsky.....	1.50
Book of Part Songs for Boys With Chang- ing Voices.....	.30
Brehm's First Steps for Young Piano Beginners.....	.25
Eclectic Piano Studies—Heinze.....	.35
First Garland of Flowers—Violin and Piano—Weiss.....	.35
Forty Negro Spirituals—White.....	.75
H. M. S. Pinafore—Sullivan.....	.50
Himalayan Sketches—Piano—Strickland.....	.60
Junior Anthem Book—Barnes.....	.20
Manger and the Star, The—Choral Cantata for Christmas—Stults.....	.30
Melodious Study Album for Young Play- ers—Sartorio.....	.30
Miss Polly's Patch Work Quilt—Operetta —Stults.....	.45
New Collection of Favorite Songs and Choruses for All Occasions.....	.10
New First and Third Position Album— Violin and Piano.....	.50
Piano Dialogs—Four Hands—Cramm.....	.30
Ragbag, A—Six American Pieces for Piano—Gilbert.....	.30
Secular Two-Part Song Collection.....	.20
Six Recreation Pieces—Four Hands —Bernard.....	.35
Twenty-five Primary Pieces—Wright.....	.35
Twenty-four Melodious and Progressive Violins—Gurlitt.....	.30
Violin Method for Beginners—Hathaway.....	.40

### Summer Reading For Music Lovers

For most music workers there is now a period of comparative calm when it is possible to turn into paths that are usually closed to busy teachers, musicians and music lovers. What better way to employ a part of the extra time than by getting better acquainted with the story of music itself? It is a fascinating subject and yet one on which too few are really well informed. Musical history, biography, criticism, appreciation—all bear closely upon the everyday activities of the teacher, student and music lover. The knowledge and inspiration to be gained through the study of these subjects are of incalculable value. It is not necessary to acquire a large musical library or even to have access to one. A single volume of biography or history, well conned, soon provides a firm foundation for further reading and study. Almost any book of this kind that has met a publisher's test may be taken up with profit. We are not attempting to outline a course of musical reading, but will gladly mail a descriptive catalog of musical literature that will help any interested person to select whatever may make the greatest appeal to the individual.

### New Music to Examine In Summer

During the summer months we shall send out limited assortments of New Music for examination to as many customers as express the wish to receive New Music on these terms. The New Music will be for piano or voice, or both, and may be had without obligation to purchase. The material will consist almost entirely of numbers that may be used for teaching or recital purposes. Whether one is teaching or not during the summer, it is well to use some of the time to examine and to get acquainted with as many of the new things as possible. We are about to distribute a group of selected compositions of more than ordinary promise and we know that a multitude of our year-round patrons will want

to see these new numbers. A post-card request indicating whether piano or vocal music is wanted, with the words "Summer New Music" added, is all that is necessary. These small lots of New Music will go out in June, July and August and then stop. Pay for what is used, send the rest back for credit.

### Miss Polly's Patch- Work Quilt—Operetta By R. M. Stults

Some composers when they achieve success forsake their former walks of life and perhaps in a set where they think there is opportunity for them to rub shoulders with others who have made names for themselves, they lead lives of artificiality. R. M. Stults has remained with the people, and because he has a heart interest with those in his community, he is able to appreciate just what the public likes to hear most from amateur singers and musicians, and likewise, he knows exactly how much he can expect of the amateurs for whom he intends many of his works. *Miss Polly's Patch-work Quilt* is intended for groups of young people forming church organizations, or in communities where there is no talent for working in dance choruses and other little novelties that frequently fill out the entertaining qualities of an amateur musical play. This little operetta is one that amateurs will have great fun in producing, and in addition to entertaining their audiences, they will find it a good medium for helping out when there is need of something by which to raise money. The words and lyrics are by Lida Larrimore Turner and there is plenty of humor and action in the plot, all of which has been well brought out and enhanced by the clever, charming, melodious and most suitable music composed by R. M. Stults. Even if in reading this note you pass by the opportunity to secure a copy of it at the advance of publication price of 45 cents, postpaid, because you feel that there never will come a time when you will have anything to do with the production of amateur operettas, just remember its title and if you should ever hear of it being advertised in your community, go and enjoy this work by the composer whose famous song, "The Sweetest Story Ever Told," you have often sung or enjoyed hearing.

### Himalayan Sketches— Suite for Piano By Lily Strickland

*The Devil Dance*, No. 1, from the *Himalayan Sketches* by Lily Strickland, will be found among the music pages of this issue. In this new volume of characteristic pieces the composer has endeavored to put into Western notation the Indian Hill music in its varied moods. Alternately bold and animated, wistful and illusive, the unusual scale modes, the eternal minor effect and the almost hypnotic monotony of the themes, make up the very essence of musical Orientalism. The remaining four numbers are: *Sikkham-Bhutian Lullaby*, *On the Trail* (Tibetan Marching Song), *Hill Twilight Song*, *Budahist Temple Chant*. In all of these numbers the composer has employed authentic Indian themes. A valuable program novelty.

The special introductory price in advance of publication is 60 cents per copy, postpaid.

### Light, More Light By James Francis Cooke

This work by James Francis Cooke, for twenty years editor of *THE ETUDE*, will be received with cordial welcome by our patrons, although it is not a musical book and for that reason was not published by the Theodore Presser Company, but by the well-known Philadelphia house of Dorrance & Company.

The book might have been called "The Road to the Life Triumphant." The author, in his vast contact with many of the greatest men and women of our times, has endeavored to present those fundamental principles that made possible their giant achievement, their happiness, their prosperity, their peace of mind and their exalted position in the eyes of men.

In addition to this the author gives practical helps and aids for daily conduct and advancement which will unquestionably help thousands to security, joy, courage and life success.

The book has a distinctly spiritual background, but is wholly undenominational in that the text is amplified by two hundred quotations from the great writers of history, sacred and secular, confirming the thought presented. The book is devoid of "fads" or "isms." It will be of especial value to ambitious workers who have become discouraged because their best efforts have not brought them the success they have aspired to secure.

Mr. Cooke, because of the unusually fortunate results which have been forthcoming from many of the large and small undertakings in which he is concerned, is often asked, "How can you find time to accomplish so much?" He now says that "Light, More Light," is the answer.

Copies will be sent to *ETUDE* readers upon receipt of price, \$1.50. Mr. Cooke will personally autograph the first one hundred copies sent.

### Heart Songs

We bring this book to the attention of our readers because it is one of the best collections of old favorites that one can procure, embracing all the "home" songs that Americans love to sing. Folk songs and love songs of all nations, and, of course, patriotic numbers, as well as some of the world's best sacred numbers, also are included. This book is not to be confused with the average collection, because it is presented in a most desirable form, being of a size and binding that makes it an acceptable companion for literature books on the book shelf or in the book rack or between book-ends upon a table. Even if one did not play or sing, he would get considerably more than \$1.25 worth of enjoyment in having this book convenient to pick up every now and then, just to read the memory-stirring lyrics and to recall the well-known melodies to which they are sung. Send \$1.25 for a copy of this book for your own possession and if you have any good friends not possessing this book, you will find it makes a very acceptable gift, being one of those articles that can be used fittingly for gift purposes at any time without waiting for Christmas, birthdays or other occasions that are usually counted upon to permit gift presenting.

### Album of Cross-Hand Pieces for the Pianoforte

*The Album of Thirds and Sixths*, which has been on special introductory offer for some time, is now ready and we are continuing the series of Albums of Study Pieces devoted to special technical purposes with a new volume, entitled, *Album of Cross-Hand Pieces*. This new volume will be made up of pieces of intermediate difficulty in which the device of crossing hands is employed largely, and also pieces which carry out the cognate device of alternating hands. The pieces selected will be exceptionally attractive from a musical standpoint, but the greatest value of a book of this type lies in the great freedom to be obtained by the practice of such pieces.

The special introductory price in advance of publication is 30 cents per copy, postpaid.

### The Manger and The Star— Choral Cantata for Christmas

By R. M. Stults

We are pleased to announce that we have secured a new and very different Christmas Cantata for choir use. The work is about to be placed in the hands of our engravers so that we can have that copies will be ready in time. It seems a long time until Christmas, but these festivals come upon us almost without warning and it is well to be prepared with appropriate material. The cantata, Mr. Stults have been very successful in the past, but this one is one of the best. It is tuneful throughout and very dramatic. The text is taken from the Scriptures from favorite hymns. Several well-known Christmas hymn-tunes are incorporated in the latter portion of the work. The work is worked out very effectively and unusual solo voices are employed at the men's choruses.

The special introductory price in advance of publication is 30 cents per copy, postpaid.

### Piano Dialogs By Helen L. Cramm

The announcement of a new book by Helen L. Cramm is always received with enthusiasm. Miss Cramm's latest work now announced for the first time, is a book of very easy four-hand pieces intended to be played either by two young players by teacher and pupil. This may be nominated a book of little piano compositions in which the two players take each of the numbers has an appropriate text which is printed as a dialog between the players and each little piece tells a story in connection with it. The composer's idea is to read the text and make the piano talk. The benefit of four-hand playing are so great that it cannot be started too soon in the piano curriculum.

The special introductory price in advance of publication is 30 cents per copy, postpaid.

### Book of Part-Songs For Boys With Changing Voices

There seldom comes a time in the life of a real boy that he does not want to sing, but in the process of development there does come a time when those who are suitable for starting boys into groups should be most careful of the demands made upon the voices. It is not wise for boys to be attempting to spread vocal chords to the production of singing of low notes, nor should they be pulled at their vocal mechanism to produce notes beyond the register in which they comfortably can work. The composer of these numbers, who is one of America's promising composers, is enough at heart to appreciate the things that boys like to sing, and years he is old enough to have judgment as to just the range to which their voices should be confined. This is not a volume with a large compilation of numbers, but it is a book presenting few numbers of original composition by this composer and there is no doubt the acceptance of this collection will come before those who have need of a book of this kind. The advance of publication cash price is 30 cents, postpaid.

### Twenty-Five Primary Pieces By N. Louise Wright

*Twenty-Five Primary Pieces* will be regarded as a continuation of *The First Pieces Played on the Keyboard*. The last-mentioned work is now on the market and has been received with tremendous favor. In the new book the pieces are a trifle longer than those in the first book and are also somewhat pretentious. It is a first grade work which gradually works its way to the second grade. The little pieces are all of characteristic type. Both treble and bass clefs are employed throughout.

The special introductory price in advance of publication is 35 cents per copy, postpaid.



## Negro Spirituals Clarence Cameron White

and more we are impressed by the quality and artistic truth of the Negro Spirituals. As sung by Paul Robeson and other artists, they have a wonderful appeal. Mr. Clarence Cameron White, in making a selection of *Forty Spirituals* for his new book, has shown rare judgment and discrimination. As he has made his own arrangements and these are splendidly effective. The songs are for solo voice with piano accompaniment. All of the well-known songs are in this book, together with many fine examples which are lesser known. The work is now in the hands of engravers.

The special introductory price in advance of publication is 75 cents per copy, postpaid.

## Clayton's Method The Saxophone

There has been but a short time since "A Song for Saxophones," by Clayton, has been published, yet every day letters telling us that this publication of a type that long has been wanted. When our new method for the saxophone is placed upon the market, we are sure that equally as many expressions of gratification upon its issue will reach us. This is not to be aimed to give quick, short cuts to that will produce more of the restricted type of amateur that teachers abhor, but it is designed to aid the teacher and student into a better understanding of the instrument, its musicianship and playing ability in hand. It is the type of book that teachers will find very satisfying to use because it utilizes the best things in instruction of the saxophone student. Its preparation, from the standpoint of the material it is to present, is under the supervision of H. H. Henton, who is an artist upon the instrument and assuredly one of the best exponents of saxophone playing. It is in course of preparation, the price of 40 cents has been placed in advance of publication offering every teacher who already teaches saxophone or who sees any opportunity of teaching this instrument should in advance order for a copy.

## Choral Anthem Book Unison Voices With Piano or Organ Accompaniment—Selected, Edited and Composed by Edwin Shippen Barnes

Choral anthems are very useful for vol-choir work where it is impossible to have four-part harmony, for training boys and for choirs of women's or men's voices, respectively. Barnes has made a capital selection of old and new, and arranged effectively for unison singing. In using the organ part remains practically undisturbed. This is one of the best of the kind ever compiled.

The special introductory price in advance of publication is 20 cents per copy, postpaid.

## Young Study Album for Young Players by Sartorio

Sartorio is a most prolific and successful composer and many of his best works are included in our catalog. He is particularly gifted in composing melodious studies that take away the drudgery of practice, but which supply in their introduction of the necessary finger-requisite amount of technical training. The new set of studies, now in the grade, as each study has been characteristic of the title, it appears like to the student and consequently is to engage his attention more readily in series of numbered exercises. The price of publication cash price is 30 cents per copy, postpaid.

## Beginner's Voice Book By Frantz Proschowsky

This important work is now almost off the press but we are continuing the special introductory offer during the current month. This is really a monumental work in voice culture. A number of vocal teachers of the highest standing, to whom we have shown the proofs of this book, have described it as "marvelous." It is a complete compendium of all the things that a beginner in voice culture should know and practice. There is a wealth of explanatory text together with the author's own drawings and diagrams. All of the exercises and studies have appropriate piano accompaniments.

The special introductory price in advance of publication is \$1.50 per copy, postpaid.

## Violin Method For Beginners By Ann Hathaway

This new book is now in the hands of our engravers and we hope to have it out during the summer, in ample time to be ready for fall teaching. We have submitted the work to a number of practical violin teachers, all of whom have endorsed it very highly. It is purely a beginner's book, lying throughout in the first position. All of the material is extremely interesting and presented in a most attractive manner. The work throughout is right in line with modern methods of teaching.

The special introductory price in advance of publication is 40 cents per copy, postpaid.

## New First and Third Position Album For Violin and Piano

When we first announced, in a previous issue, that this album was in course of preparation we immediately began to receive orders for first edition copies. Our patrons, being familiar with the immensely successful *Album of Favorite First Position Pieces*, realized what a wonderful bargain this companion volume is at the special advance of publication price, 50 cents, postpaid. There is a vast amount of attractive material from which to select in compiling this book and our editors are now engaged in this task. When completed, we are confident in asserting this album will prove equally as popular as its illustrious predecessor.

## Secular Two-Part Song Collection

The two-part song has many uses. It is most effective, of course, for women's voices or boys' voices. But, for sight singing purposes and for school work, the two-part song may also be used for mixed voices. Our new collection is primarily for school use or for sight-singing practice. For these purposes only part songs that are of moderate compass in both parts have been selected. Furthermore, no awkward intervals are to be found in either part. All of the numbers are melodious and singable.

The special introductory price in advance of publication is 20 cents per copy, postpaid.

## Six Recreation Pieces For Four Hands For Teacher and Pupil By Georges Bernard

Teacher and pupil duets are very useful in the early stages of instruction. They serve to promote steadiness in rhythm and give the student an early start in ensemble playing, and they also tend to promote musicianship. In this new set of four-hand pieces by Georges Bernard, a well-known contemporary French composer, the pupil's part throughout is in the five-finger position, but the composer has achieved an astonishing amount of variety through contrasting rhythms in the pupil's part and much harmonic variety in the teacher's part.

The special introductory price in advance of publication is 35 cents per copy, postpaid.

## Eclectic Piano Studies Compiled by Louis G. Heinze

Mr. Louis G. Heinze, who is a very successful teacher with many good and practical ideas, has the plan of selecting studies from the works of various standard writers and assembling them in volumes of moderate length. So far, he has produced *The Piano Beginner* for First Grade work, and the *Progressing Piano Player* for early Second Grade work. He is now continuing this series with the *Eclectic Piano Studies*. As the first two books have been found very useful, doubtless there will be many who will be glad to use the new volume. It is of equal merit with the others.

The special introductory price in advance of publication is 35 cents per copy, postpaid.

## New Collection of Favorite Songs and Choruses For All Occasions

We are very happy to state that this new book is now well under way. We hope that it will prove to be the best all-round community book ever written, something that will prove suitable for small gatherings as well as large ones, welcome both in the home circle and in the large public gathering.

The special introductory price in advance of publication is 10 cents per copy, postpaid.

## A Ragbag— Six American Pieces For Piano By Henry F. Gilbert

This book is now on the press. It is a set of six original pieces written in the modern American manner. As program novelties the entire set, or one or two pieces from the set, should prove highly effective. They are not jazz pieces, not ragtime pieces, although they contain occasional idealized suggestions of both devices. In point of difficulty they are in about the fifth grade.

The special introductory price in advance of publication is 30 cents per copy, postpaid.

## H. M. S. Pinafore Comic Opera By Gilbert and Sullivan

Each year sees the production of many excellent musical comedies and light operas, but still the popular Gilbert and Sullivan collaborations show a record of numerous performances, almost invariably to large and enthusiastic audiences. Among the celebrated works of this popular twain none is more beloved than *H. M. S. Pinafore*. Its characters are as well known to music lovers as are those of Dickens to readers, and the sparkling lines of the book and the lively and tuneful melodies of the score seem to have a never-ending appeal. We are preparing a brand-new vocal score of *Pinafore* with the complete text and music and while it is in preparation are accepting orders at a special introductory price of 50 cents a copy, postpaid.

## Twenty-Four Melodious and Progressive Studies For the Pianoforte By C. Gurlitt, Op. 131

The new volumes of the *Presser Collection* have attracted much attention in the teaching profession and when we announce the early addition of this worthy set of studies we are sure experienced teachers will be interested. Cornelius Gurlitt occupies an enviable position among writers of pianoforte teaching material. His works are given a high rating by the best teachers and almost invariably prove acceptable to the student because of their tunefulness. This set of studies is of particular value for use as supplementary material in the third grade. We expect to have copies ready for delivery within a short time and those who wish to profit by the special advance of publication price, 30 cents, postpaid, are advised to place their orders as soon as possible.

## The World of Music

(Continued from page 415)

**Puccini's Posthumous "Turandot"** has had seven performances at the Metropolitan, of New York, for which it has drawn more than one hundred thousand dollars to the box office. And some say that Italian opera is old-fashioned!

**Joseph Hollmann**, eminent cellist, who will be remembered by older concert-goers for his several tours of America, died recently in Paris where he had been in retirement since 1916.

**Frederick Delius**, one of England's most eminent composers, who spent his youth as an orange planter in Florida and a music teacher in Danville, Virginia, is reported to be partially paralyzed and practically sightless at his home at Grez-sur-Loing, France.

**Henry B. Roney**, eminent Chicago organist and director of boy choirs, died in Los Angeles on February 26, aged seventy-eight years. As organist and choirmaster of Grace Episcopal Church he made the choir and himself nationally known. He was the discoverer, teacher and manager of Blatchford Kavanagh, probably the greatest boy soprano that America has ever produced, and who, Patti said, "sang like an angel." Mr. Roney was a native of Bellefontaine, Ohio.

**At the Bethlehem Bach Festival** on May 13 and 14, the programs of the first day were given up to unaccompanied motets and chorales. On the second day the usual performance of the great "Mass in B Minor" was given. Aside from the orchestra the production was a strictly "Bach Choir" affair, the solo passages having been sung by groups of the organization.

**British Composers of Military Music** are encouraged by the opportunity to conduct performances of their works by the band of the Military School at Kneller Hall, which is the headquarters of the nation's military music.

**The Eastern Music Supervisors' Conference** met at Worcester, Massachusetts, March 9-10. The attendance was about double that of any previous meeting; and among the prominent speakers were Mrs. William Arms Fischer, Herbert Witherspoon, Edward Howard Griggs and George Gartlan.

**"Fidelio"** is to be revived at Covent Garden, London, this summer, after a rest of seventeen years at that famous theatre.

**"Pickwick,"** in a remarkable six weeks' revival at the Walnut Street Theater, of Philadelphia, was the occasion of some splendid singing in the "Carol Scene," by the boy chorists of Trinity Chapel, under the training of Ernest Felix Potter.

**Musical Travelers** will be interested in the following German music festivals announced for the summer months: The usual Bayreuth Festival; Mozart performances at Wurtzburg in June; Festival of Folk Songs at Nuremberg on July 2 and 4; Handel Festival at Goettingen and a Chamber Music Festival at Donaueschingen in July; and an International Music Festival at Carlsruhe from August 7 to 10.

**London's First Carillon** has been installed and inaugurated in the tower of the premises of the Messrs. J. and E. Atkinson in Bond Street. London has many chimes and chime machines; but this is her first set of bells with a range of two chromatic octaves, the minimum for a carillon and its music. This is passing strange, as in England sets of eight and ten bells are so common that no less than forty thousand change-ringers are employed on Sundays, and they and their music have become a national institution.

**The Hart House String Quartet** of the University of Toronto will play all the Beethoven string quartets in a series of five concerts this winter, the first time that all of these have been heard in Canada.

### COMPETITIONS

**A \$1,000 Prize for a Composition for Organ and Orchestra**, is offered by the National Association of Organists, through the generosity of the Estey Organ Company. Contest closes December 1, 1927. Particulars from the National Association of Organists, Wanamaker Auditorium, New York City.

**For a String Quartet**, a prize of one thousand dollars is offered by the Community Arts Association of Santa Barbara, California. The competition is open to composers of the world, and closes February 15, 1928. Particulars from George W. McLennan, 914 Santa Barbara, California, U. S. A.

**A Prize of Five Hundred Dollars** for a male chorus is offered by the Associated Glee Clubs of America. The competition closes December 1, 1927. Particulars may be had from the secretary of the sponsoring organization, 113 West 57th Street, New York City.

**A Prize of One Thousand Dollars**, for a sacred or secular cantata, is offered by the Friends of Music Society. The contest closes November 1, 1927. Full particulars may be had from Richard Copley, 10 East Forty-third Street, New York City.

### BAND and ORCHESTRA LEADERS!

The prompt, accurate service of our Band and Orchestra Dept. is responsible for the large growth of Mail Order Business in this Department. A large stock embracing classical, standard and popular publications enables us to render excellent service to Band and Orchestra Leaders. Send your orders to:  
THEODORE PRESSER CO.  
1712 Chestnut St., Philadelphia, Pa.



## THE PRESSER PERSONNEL



Herbert Belar

Introducing our patrons to the highly trained and experienced Members of our Staff who serve them daily.

On the surface one would not think that there was much to being a good music clerk beside gaining, through years of experience, a comprehensive knowledge of existing music publications, but there are some fairly intelligent types of individuals that never would become practical music clerks, while there are others who seem just "born" to the business. Mr. Belar is one of the latter as clearly demonstrated by the knowledge of the business he has absorbed since coming with the Theodore Presser Co., in 1921.

He has been in the Retail Department for very nearly five years, having been given preliminary acquaintance with some of our stocks through filling mail orders from all parts of the country in the first year with us when he was in our Mail Order Department.

Our Retail Department also has quite a few mail orders from patrons in Philadelphia and vicinity and conducts its own back order department for securing things temporarily out of stock. Mr. Belar covered duties along these lines in the Retail Department for a considerable period, but for a goodly number of months he has been serving many of our patrons who personally visit our Retail.

We are able to boast of a number of employees in our establishment being proficient upon the violin and Mr. Belar is one of these. Incidentally Mr. Belar was born in Austria and there educated at the Naval Academy, later completing a commercial course at the Export Academy in Vienna. He is now a full-fledged citizen of the U. S.

### First Garland of Flowers Favorite Melodies in the First Position for Violin With Piano Accompaniment By Julius Weiss, Op. 38

When the young violin student is given these melodious pieces to play his enthusiasm is sure to be aroused and he will be encouraged more faithfully to practice the necessary studies that these little pieces are intended to supplement. The experienced teacher knows the importance of securing the student's interest, which, no doubt, accounts for the popularity of this famous book of easy violin solos. The accompaniments, too, while not difficult, make for a feeling of completeness that is very satisfying to the young player. When this edition appears in the attractive new garb of the *Presser Collection* every teacher will want to have at least one copy for his library. Why not place an order now, while a "first-off-the-press" copy may be obtained at the special advance price of 35 cents a copy?

### Brehm's First Steps for Young Piano Beginners

When one considers the many piano methods for young beginners that are now on the market, including the very successful ones in our own catalog, such as *Presser's Beginner's Book*, *Williams' First Year at the Piano*, etc., he will realize that this work must possess outstanding merit to justify its publication. The response in the form of advance orders, to our announcement of its forthcoming appearance has indeed been most gratifying, and proves that many teachers who formerly used it when it was published by Brehm Bros., again wish to include it in their teaching material. Especially does this book appeal to the teacher who believes that the young student's work for the first few lessons should be entirely in the treble clef. This new, revised and enlarged edition of *Brehm's First Steps* may be ordered in advance of publication at the special introductory price, 25 cents a copy, postpaid.

### Advance of Publication Offers Withdrawn

*Slumber Songs of the Madonna. For Women's Voices*, by May A. Strong. We placed this work upon an advance of publication offer for a very short period, only because the issuance of it was hastened in order to comply with the programs of the National Federation of Women's Clubs, which awarded it the \$500 prize presented by the Theodore Presser Co., for the contest conducted by the Federation. This is a remarkable work that will make an excellent feature for any choral group of women's voices, particularly if they can utilize the piano, 'cello and violin accompaniment the composer has supplied. The text is a masterpiece of beautiful English poetry by Alfred Noyes. Price, \$1.00, violin and 'cello parts, 75 cents each.

*Fundamental Studies in Violoncello Technique*, by George F. Schwartz. This volume has two-fold use, one as an important part of teaching material to be utilized by anyone giving 'cello instruction and the other as a guide to those musicians having a love for the 'cello and endeavoring to acquire proficiency through self-study. It gives practical study material and much in the way of well-explained instructions as to details of bowing, thumb position, shifting, etc. Price, \$1.00.

*Very First Pieces Played on the Keyboard*, by N. Louise Wright. While all youngsters are not precocious, they all want to feel that they are able to do something after a few lessons in piano playing. This book gives a few short pieces written in both clefs that enable the teacher to hold the interest of the young student. Price, 50 cents.

*Album of Study Pieces in Thirds and Sixths*. Building the immensely successful series of "Albums of Study Pieces for Special Purposes," we have issued this volume, which is a compilation of excellent teaching pieces that give the pupil considerable practice in playing thirds and sixths. Other volumes in this series cover, in like manner, Octaves, Trills, Arpeggios and Scales. These volumes are priced at 75 cents each.

## THE PRESSER PERSONNEL



Harvey Angstadt

Introducing our patrons to the highly trained and experienced Members of our Staff who serve them daily.

Mr. Harvey Angstadt just about a year ago was called upon to assume the responsibilities of an important position, temporarily vacated through the illness of a man who had nearly a half century of experience in the music business. He has retained this position which is the head of the American Piano Department, and in this capacity he checks the orders filled and also oversees the replenishing of the stock. This department is one of considerable activity, since it embraces all the published piano solo and piano duet compositions in sheet form by American composers.

Mr. Angstadt came to us in October, 1916, and by taking a serious interest in the business, gained such a knowledge of its workings and the stocks as to merit the advancement he has been accorded. His first position was as a "circulator." In this position he was on his feet all day long in transporting partially filled orders from the various departments to other departments for completion.

After a good record of performance on this work for about nine months, he was made a stock clerk and then in intervening years he filled orders in several departments before being assigned to the American Piano Department in 1921.

We have a very satisfying acquaintance with Mr. Angstadt's business accomplishments, but he is rather modest about personal accomplishments, although we have had the opportunity to observe that he is a very capable performer on the violin.

### Attractive Premiums Given For New Etude Music Magazine Subscriptions

Note the advertisement on the third cover of this month's issue. The rewards or premiums offered represent standard merchandise secured by us at wholesale prices and offered to our premium worker friends for introducing *THE ETUDE MUSIC MAGAZINE*. We are in daily receipt of delighted letters from readers of *THE ETUDE* who have as an experiment secured a few subscriptions and obtained the rewards. They have the satisfaction of knowing that they have spread *ETUDE* influence for the good of music and incidentally have felt more than well paid by the rewards they received. Now is the time to select any of the articles advertised and which will be mighty handy during summer months. A Premium Catalog showing additional gifts sent on receipt of post card request.

### Beware of Fraud Agents

There are so many complaints coming to us where music lovers have paid good money to swindlers that we must caution everyone against being imposed on. Look out for the so-called "ex-service man," the "boy working his way through college—taking subscriptions for points." Sign no contracts, nor enter into any contracts with an agent before reading that contract carefully. Traveling solicitors for agencies are not permitted to alter contracts. Above all, pay no money to strangers. We cannot be responsible for money lost in this way.

### GUIDE TO NEW TEACHERS ON TEACHING THE PIANOFORTE

A booklet full of helpful information for piano teachers, giving advice on works to use from the very start. **Send a Postal for It Now.**

Theodore Presser Co., Phila., Pa.

### The Best Magazines Clubbed with Etude at Money Saving Rates

Here's your opportunity to provide yourself with the right kind of reading material during the summer:—

ETUDE MUSIC MAGAZINE.....\$2.00	Both
McCALE'S .....1.00	<b>\$2.35</b>
Regular price .....\$3.00	Save 65c
ETUDE MUSIC MAGAZINE.....\$2.00	Both
PICTORIAL REVIEW .....1.50	<b>\$3.25</b>
Regular price .....\$3.50	Save 25c
ETUDE MUSIC MAGAZINE.....\$2.00	Both
CHRISTIAN HERALD .....2.00	<b>\$3.00</b>
Regular price .....\$4.00	Save \$1.00
ETUDE MUSIC MAGAZINE.....\$2.00	Both
PEOPLE'S HOME JOURNAL......50	<b>\$2.25</b>
Regular price .....\$2.50	Save 25c
ETUDE MUSIC MAGAZINE.....\$2.00	Both
ST. NICHOLAS .....1.00	<b>\$5.25</b>
Regular price .....\$6.00	Save 75c
ETUDE MUSIC MAGAZINE.....\$2.00	Both
PHYSICAL CULTURE .....2.50	<b>\$4.00</b>
Regular price .....\$4.50	Save 50c
ETUDE MUSIC MAGAZINE.....\$2.00	Both
YOUTH'S COMPANION .....2.00	<b>\$3.50</b>
Regular price .....\$4.00	Save 50c
ETUDE MUSIC MAGAZINE.....\$2.00	Both
GOLDEN BOOK .....3.00	<b>\$4.75</b>
Regular price .....\$5.00	Save 25c
ETUDE MUSIC MAGAZINE.....\$2.00	Both
COLLIER'S NAT'L WEEKLY.....2.00	<b>\$3.50</b>
Regular price .....\$4.00	Save 50c
ETUDE MUSIC MAGAZINE.....\$2.00	Both
FASHIONABLE DRESS .....3.00	<b>\$4.25</b>
Regular price .....\$5.00	Save 75c
ETUDE MUSIC MAGAZINE.....\$2.00	Both
CHILD LIFE .....3.00	<b>\$3.90</b>
Regular price .....\$5.00	Save \$1.10
ETUDE MUSIC MAGAZINE.....\$2.00	Both
HYGEIA .....3.00	<b>\$4.10</b>
Regular price .....\$5.00	Save 90c

ETUDE MUSIC MAGAZINE.....\$2.00	Both
WOMAN'S HOME COMPANION...1.00	<b>\$2.75</b>
Regular price .....\$3.00	Save 25c
ETUDE MUSIC MAGAZINE.....\$2.00	Both
MODERN PRISCILLA .....2.00	<b>\$3.40</b>
Regular price .....\$4.00	Save 60c
ETUDE MUSIC MAGAZINE.....\$2.00	Both
PATHFINDER .....1.00	<b>\$2.35</b>
Regular price .....\$3.00	Save 65c
ETUDE MUSIC MAGAZINE.....\$2.00	Both
AMERICAN BOY .....2.00	<b>\$3.00</b>
Regular price .....\$4.00	Save \$1.00
ETUDE MUSIC MAGAZINE.....\$2.00	Both
RADIO NEWS .....2.50	<b>\$3.85</b>
Regular price .....\$4.50	Save 65c
ETUDE MUSIC MAGAZINE.....\$2.00	Both
BOY'S LIFE .....2.00	<b>\$3.50</b>
Regular price .....\$4.00	Save 50c
ETUDE MUSIC MAGAZINE.....\$2.00	Both
AMERICAN MAGAZINE .....2.50	<b>\$4.25</b>
Regular price .....\$4.50	Save 25c
ETUDE MUSIC MAGAZINE.....\$2.00	Both
REVIEWS OF REVIEWS.....4.00	<b>\$4.75</b>
Regular price .....\$6.00	Save \$1.25
ETUDE MUSIC MAGAZINE.....\$2.00	Both
NATURE MAGAZINE .....3.00	<b>\$4.50</b>
Regular price .....\$5.00	Save 50c
ETUDE MUSIC MAGAZINE.....\$2.00	Both
MUSIC & YOUTH.....2.00	<b>\$3.50</b>
Regular price .....\$4.00	Save 50c
ETUDE MUSIC MAGAZINE.....\$2.00	Both
COLLEGE HUMOR .....3.00	<b>\$4.25</b>
Regular price .....\$5.00	Save 75c
ETUDE MUSIC MAGAZINE.....\$2.00	Both
COSMOPOLITAN .....3.00	<b>\$4.50</b>
Regular price .....\$5.00	Save 50c

Above prices do not include Canadian nor Foreign Postage.

Advertisement

### Change of Address

Many of our friends will be leaving their summer homes and will want *ETUDE* to follow them. When giving change of address, be sure to give us your old and new address, allowing at least three weeks in advance of issue to insure copies going forward to the new address.

## Collections Every Organist Should Know

AMERICAN ORGANIST, Price, \$2.00

Compositions by American composers.

The numbers are chiefly of intermediate difficulty and cover practically all styles. Cloth Bound.

THE ORGAN PLAYER, Price, \$2.00

One of the best pipe organ collections obtainable. There are very few Church organ music racks upon which this book has never been placed. Cloth Bound.

ORGAN MELODIES, Price, \$1.50

A compilation of 47 organ numbers.

Each a gem and of the type an organist should have convenient as they are in this flexible cloth bound collection.

THE STANDARD ORGANIST, Price, 75c

An organ collection that is something else besides low in price. Contains 43 pieces all of good character and wide adaptability.

THEODORE PRESSER CO.  
1712-1714 Chestnut Street  
PHILADELPHIA, PA.





# JUNIOR ETUDE

CONDUCTED BY ELIZABETH A. GEST



## June Anniversaries

ANNIVERSARIES of the following musicians celebrated this month (June). Some of you can honor their playing some of their compositions at your next club meetings. You can look up some interesting details in their biographies.

Third, GEORGES BIZET, died in 1875.

Fifth, EDWARD ELGAR, was born in 1857.

Fifth, CARL MARIA VON WEBER, died in London, 1826.

Eighth, ROBERT SCHUMANN, born in Germany, 1810.

Ten, RICHARD STRAUSS, was born in Germany, 1864.

Twelfth, EDVARD GRIEG, was born in Norway, 1843.

Twentieth, CHARLES GOUNOD, was born in Paris, 1818.

Twenty-first, NIKOLAS ANDREJEVITCH KORSAKOFF, died in Russia, 1908.

Twenty-second, GIACOMO PUCCINI, died in Italy, 1858.

FOR ETUDE, I met a girl that lives miles away from me and without enough money to take music lessons, because she lives in a wayside railway colony in a strip of territory in India. There are only a few Europeans here, and I and my sister are the only ones who have a piano. I have had a few lessons helped myself along with the ETUDE. I am hungry for more music of about grade 1 but can not buy any here. I also taught myself to play the steel guitar, but music for that instrument is not to be bought anywhere in India. I had to save enough pocket money to go to the ETUDE, and enough to order it, but the order and the money got lost. I have nothing. And sheet music is terribly expensive. So now, dear ETUDE, I know you would help me, but what is there to do about it?

From your friend,

MINA HANVEY,  
Bhatinda,  
Punjab, India.

Perhaps some JUNIOR ETUDE readers who know sheet music than they know what I will wrap one or more pieces of mail them out to Mina.

## Evolution of Jazz

DrumS  
CAstanets  
Xylophone  
Tambourines  
TraPs  
CHimes  
Mandolins  
Banjos  
Clarinetts

FOR ETUDE: I like to know the difference between following signs, both meaning four:  $\text{E}$  and  $\text{E}$

M. McM. (Pa.).

The  $\text{E}$  is frequently used for four-four time, though the fractional numbers are preferred nowadays. It means to each measure. The "alla breve" or two-two time, or two beats to a measure, each beat being a half note. It is used in quick tempo and the same to the ear as two-four time.

## The Fairies' Contest

By Ethel V. Moyer

ALICE struggled so hard to make a melody sing, as her teacher, Miss West, had shown her. But, somehow, try as she would, the chords in the bass came thump, thump, thump, entirely spoiling her effort to bring out the melody.

The clock struck eight and Alice sighed as she closed her piano and started up to bed. "That piece is beautiful, as Miss West plays it; but for me, it sounds more like an Elephant Dance than *The Fairy Revel*. I suppose I must wait until I am grown up before I can play it just right."

It was not many minutes until Alice was off in dreamland, a land of beauty where flowers bloom so sweetly, birds sing so cheerily and children romp and play so happily. Alice was walking in a lovely meadow picking daisies when

ments are so tiny, I don't see how that one little fairy voice can be heard above those players. Fifteen of them! I have counted every one." But when the music began Alice could hear every word the singer said; and the band always played so softly that never did they sound above the voice of the singer.

They went to another hall, crowded with fairies, where a violin contest was going on. One player had just finished and another was just beginning. Alice listened for the lovely tone of the violin; and it was so beautiful it almost made her weep. The tiny bow swept across the strings making the melody sing above the accompaniment so clearly that one scarcely heard the piano.

After the violin playing was over they went to another hall where rows of fairy children sat waiting their turn to play. This was to be a piano contest. "Now," thought Alice, "I shall see if these fairy pianists can play better melodies than I can."

The piece selected to be played was "The Rivulet." Alice almost held her breath as the fairy fingers flew over the tiny keys. In imagination she could see the sparkle of the water as the rivulet splashed from stone to stone. And always she could hear the singing, bubbling brooklet above the soft undertone of the accompaniment.

she saw a sign, THIS WAY TO MELODYLAND. She clapped her hands in glee, "Just where I would love to go!" she exclaimed, "It must be the Fairies' Melodyland. Perhaps I can learn how the fairies play melodies."

A little farther on she walked through a large gate over which roses hung in clusters. Lovely music greeted her ears; and a troupe of fairies danced around her eagerly urging her to visit the "Music Contests."

"I suppose you have never heard of musical contests?" insinuated one spritely fairy, grasping Alice's hand.

"Oh, yes indeed!" replied Alice. "We have them frequently where I live. Next year I shall enter the beginners' contests of our town, if I get along well. But I am having such a struggle to make my melodies sing and to keep my accompaniment soft." Alice sighed as she finished speaking.

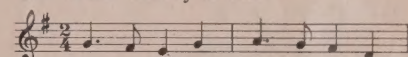
"Well just come with me," announced the fairy, "and I shall take you to hear some beautiful music. The first we shall hear is a singing contest."

When they entered the hall a fairy was about to begin singing, accompanied by a fairy band. "Now," said Alice to herself, "even though the fairy band instru-

Each player was greeted with a thunder of fairy applause and Alice wondered how the judges would ever decide the winner, it all seemed so well done. But she was sure now that she could learn the lesson of a singing melody and she meant to practice so hard; because, as she said to herself, "It is so beautiful when it is done just right."

## ???Ask Another???

1. What is the difference between a tone and a note?
2. Who wrote the "Messiah"?
3. What is an opera?
4. What is a chord?
5. What does *Crescendo* mean?
6. What musical instrument did Benjamin Franklin invent?
7. What does a dot do to a note?
8. What is a quartette?
9. When was Beethoven born?
10. What melody is this?



(Answers will appear next month. Do not send in answers to these questions.)

## Evolution of Music

Rhythm  
Scales  
Chords  
Time  
Tone  
Rus  
Melody

## Club Corner

DEAR JUNIOR ETUDE:

My mother is a music teacher and has started a music club for her pupils. We play at each meeting and read about a composer. We go over to the Hollywood bowl to hear the concerts which are wonderful. It is so nice to sit out under the stars and listen to symphonies by the great masters. It is my ambition to be an orchestra leader. That may seem strange for a girl of fifteen; but, having heard so much orchestra music, you may not be surprised. I play the piano and violin and can finger a couple of other stringed instruments.

From your friend,  
EUGENIA BENNESSON (Age 15),  
California.

DEAR JUNIOR ETUDE:

There is no junior music club in our town, but our music teacher is going to start one and would like some suggestions from members of the JUNIOR ETUDE MUSIC CLUB.

From your friend,

EVABETH KEESSE,  
Somerville, Texas.

N. B. There is no particular JUNIOR ETUDE MUSIC CLUB; but some clubs have selected this name for their own individual clubs. The JUNIOR ETUDE does not conduct a music club of any kind, and no one "belongs" to the JUNIOR ETUDE; but it recommends the formation of junior music clubs of all kinds and is glad to furnish information, when asked, in regard to joining the junior section of the National Federation of Music Clubs.

## Question Box

DEAR JUNIOR ETUDE:

I have been taking lessons for two years, but I do not like to practice. If any one could tell me a way to overcome this difficulty I would be much obliged.

From your friend,

JOSEPHINE GIELEGHAM,  
641 E Manchester Avenue,  
Los Angeles, California.

DEAR JUNIOR ETUDE:

I take piano lessons but can not get any fun out of practicing. Please, can you suggest a way to make it interesting?

From your friend,

PAULINE TREMBLAY (Age 14),  
Box 113, Thibault, Ontario, Canada.

Ans. The subject of practicing has frequently been treated in these columns, and in these particular cases we have decided to let some interested Junior readers answer the above letters, which are almost alike; and the addresses are therefore printed.



# The Choir Master

Each Month Under This Heading We Shall Give a List of Anthems, Solos and Voluntaries Appropriate for Morning and Evening Services Throughout the Year.

Opposite "a" are anthems of moderate difficulty, opposite "b" those of a simple type.

Any of the works named may be had for examination. Our retail prices are always reasonable and the discounts the best obtainable.

## CHOIR MASTER'S GUIDE FOR AUGUST, 1927

### SUNDAY MORNING, August 7

#### PRELUDE

Organ: Chanson du Matin...Gillette  
Piano: The Choir Invisible...Schneider  
For Liturgical Services:  
Te Deum.....Schackley

#### ANTHEMS

(a) Teach me, O Lord.....Attwood  
(b) On Our Way Rejoicing...Stults

#### OFFERTORY

God's Will.....Stults  
(T. solo)

#### POSTLUDE

Organ: Grand Chorus in C...Maitland  
Piano: Chorale.....Concone

### SUNDAY EVENING, August 7

#### PRELUDE

Organ: Canzone.....Harris  
Piano: The Prayer of an Angel  
Morley

For Liturgical Services:  
Magnificat and Nunc Dimittis...Steane

#### ANTHEMS

(a) Pilgrims of the Night...Rockwell  
(b) In the Cross of Christ I Glory  
Cranmer

#### OFFERTORY

Offertory in F.....Read  
(Organ)

#### POSTLUDE

Organ: March of the Flowers...Harker  
Piano: Communion.....Truette

### SUNDAY MORNING, August 14

#### PRELUDE

Organ: Berceuse No. 2.....Kinder  
Piano: Consolation.....Mendelssohn

#### ANTHEMS

(a) Harken Unto Me, My People  
Sullivan  
(b) Lead Thou Me On.....Lansing

#### OFFERTORY

Acquaint now Thyself with God  
(A. solo).....Riker

#### POSTLUDE

Organ: Processional March...Kinder  
Piano: Convent Bells.....Spindler

### SUNDAY EVENING, August 14

#### PRELUDE

Organ: Evening Prelude.....Read  
Piano: Star of Hope  
Batiste-Goerdeler

#### ANTHEMS

(a) Walking with Thee.....Wooler  
(b) One Sweetly Solemn Thought  
Ambrose

#### OFFERTORY

I Know in Whom I Have Believed  
(S. solo).....Scott

#### POSTLUDE

Organ: March in C.....Read  
Piano: Holy God, We Praise Thy  
Name.....Martin

### SUNDAY MORNING, August 21

#### PRELUDE

Organ: Larghetto.....Mozart  
Piano: Adagio Cantabile from  
Sonata Opus 13.....Beethoven

#### ANTHEMS

(a) In Humble Faith and Holy  
Love.....Garrett  
(b) Light of Those Whose Dreary  
Dwelling.....Potter

#### OFFERTORY

Jesus, Lover of My Soul...Rockwell  
(Duet, S. and A.)

#### POSTLUDE

Organ: Hero's March...Mendelssohn  
Piano: March of the Halberdiers  
Wely

### SUNDAY EVENING, August 21

#### PRELUDE

Organ: Andantino.....Lemare  
Piano: Old Mission Chimes...Widener

#### ANTHEMS

(a) Turn Thy Face.....Attwood  
(b) Now the Day is Over...Wooler

#### OFFERTORY

Heaven Is Our Home...MacDougall  
(B. solo)

#### POSTLUDE

Organ: Festival March.....Kroeger  
Piano: Twilight Devotion...Stanley

### SUNDAY MORNING, August 28

#### PRELUDE

Organ: Theme...Vieuxtemps-Stewart  
Piano: Idylle.....Wely

#### ANTHEMS

(a) Even Me.....J. E. Roberts  
(b) Onward Christian Soldiers  
MacDougall

#### OFFERTORY

AMERICA  
(Choir, Organ, Violin, Congregation)

#### POSTLUDE

Organ: March.....Petrati  
Piano: Evening Prayer.....Weil

### SUNDAY EVENING, August 28

#### PRELUDE

Organ: At Twilight.....Schuler  
Piano: Andante.....Kavanagh

#### ANTHEMS

(a) Holy Spirit from on High...Marks  
(b) He Leadeth Me...Bradbury-Allen

#### OFFERTORY

We Thank Thee, O Father...Wooler  
(Duet, T. and B.)

#### POSTLUDE

Organ: Postlude in G.....Read  
Piano: Jerusalem the Golden  
Goerdeler

## JUNIOR ETUDE—Continued

### Junior Etude Contest

THE JUNIOR ETUDE will award three pretty prizes each month for the best and neatest original stories or essays and answers to puzzles.

Subject for story or essay this month—"Are Vacations Good for Music Students?" Must contain not over one hundred and fifty words. Any boy or girl under fifteen years of age may compete whether a subscriber or not.

All contributions must bear name, age and address of sender written plainly, and must be received at the JUNIOR ETUDE Office, 1712 Chestnut St., Philadelphia, Pa., before the tenth of June. Names of prize winners and their contributions will be published in the issue for September.

Put your name and age on upper left hand corner of paper, and address on upper right hand corner of paper. If your contribution takes more than one piece of paper do this on each piece.

Do not use typewriters.

Competitors who do not comply with ALL of the above conditions will not be considered.

### TECHNICAL EXERCISES

(Prize Winner)

Technic, in reality, means many things. First, there is the technic relative to the mechanical part of playing, which consists of hand development. Second, there is the technic of tone. In this class comes much of the beauty of piano playing. Third, there is the technic of being artistic, of using the right thing in the right place—the proper dynamics, tone, tempo, and so forth. I think the things in this class lead to supremacy, for those who can control themselves, who can give enough and not too much, can have soul (not artificial "soul"), rise above the amateur, and become truly great. Fourth, there is "Effect." The thrill of a Paderewski, the sighing Chopin of De Pachmann. If you intend to affect others you must start at home and affect yourself. The moral is: "Practice, practice, practice your scales."

ALICE G. KEARIN (Age 12),  
New York.

### TECHNICAL EXERCISES

(Prize Winner)

Any one, in any field of life, who obtains greatness, does so mostly through technical exercises. The athlete, in order to become a famous runner, cannot for even a day omit the hundreds of arm and leg gymnastics which make him stronger. No more can even the most enthusiastic writer soar into a great novel, unless he study composition first and practice writing themes. Before the artist's masterpieces are painted he spends numberless hours in sketching. How then can we, in the great field of music, fulfill our ambition whatever, if we have no technical foundation to build on? But we can make work easier by attacking it with characteristic determination, and in the end attain the triumphs of overcoming technical exercises, and leaving them no power with which to resist us.

LOUISE BOLDENWECK (Age 14),  
Pennsylvania.

### TECHNICAL EXERCISES

(Prize Winner)

How I dreaded those scales, chords, arpeggios, and various finger exercises! To my young and foolish mind "technical exercises" and "horror" were synonyms. This unfortunate dislike of a necessary factor in the daily practice routine took place from the time of my first piano lesson to about two years ago.

My piano teacher insists that technical exercises are of vital importance; and she very often says, "Technical exercises are the foundation of all piano playing." She has succeeded in convincing me this is true, for my fingers have grown stronger and more flexible. As a result I am able to play quite difficult numbers.

JESSICA RIVIA ROSENBERG (Age 13),  
Minnesota.

### DEAR JUNIOR ETUDE:

In the February issue of THE ETUDE was printed a very interesting suggestion from one of your readers, the suggestion requesting you to introduce a contest each month, of JUNIOR ETUDE reader's own compositions. That is a very fine plan, and I think it would stimulate much interest, besides giving the Junior readers some splendid training in the art of composition. I am very strongly for this suggestion, and I hope many other ETUDE readers are, too—at least enough to have a contest each month.

I surely do enjoy THE ETUDE. It is the most interesting magazine I have ever seen, and the articles it contains are so very helpful.

Hoping this contest is soon included in your pages, I remain,

Yours sincerely, BROOKS SMITH.

### Puzzle

### Found in the Name "Beethoven"

By E. Mendes

1. An insect.
2. A vegetable.
3. A bird.
4. Part of the verb "to be."
5. Two pronouns.
6. A measure of weight.
7. Two numbers.

### Answer to March Hidden Composer

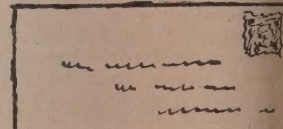
1. Nevin; 2. Verdi; 3. Homer; 4. M.
5. Chopin; 6. Handel; 7. Bach.

### Prize Winners for March Puzzle

Bernice Cohen (Age 12), Pennsylvania  
Helen Statler (Age 13), Ohio.  
Helen Chalker (Age 13), Pennsylvania

### Honorable Mention for March Puzzle

Phyllis Carlton, Bertie Richardson, Margaret McKeever, Shirley Barnwell, W. Lemkan, Eleanor Diamond, Anita Marletton, Loraine Mosher, Josephine Kimrey, Whittle, Florence Schuck, Victoria Rizk, Margaret Moran, Victor Massy, Sam I. tronovo, Mildred Yochum, Genevievegaard, Antoinette Annesse, Vivian Mae Helen Konigsberg, Wykie House, Thelma L. Rothrock, Robert G. Glenn, D. Mae Edwards, Josephine Grelegheim, Clark, Ethel Keeble, Marian Simonson Peabody, Doris Telford, Iva Virginia Waverly Barbe, Edna Gray, Susan Prior, Alice White, Bettina Hunter, Adena Peal, Donald Kraus, Mialam H. maki, Mary Anieta Keeble.



### DEAR JUNIOR ETUDE:

I am a junior in High School. My team won the state championship in football. We are hoping that our girls' basketball will come out on top, too. I play the piano. I am one of the bands in town. I also play "uke." My school has a fine orchestra often plays for different clubs. Our city presents open-air concerts in the summer have had many great pianists, violinists, singers and orchestras here. I am wish my fellow music students the best of and may they help do away with jazz and increase a love for good music.

From your friend,  
CELIA KARTZINEL (Age 13)  
Alab.

### DEAR JUNIOR ETUDE:

I want to congratulate Gertrude M. C. on her neat writing. I wish I had such a beautiful handwriting. I live in a town of sixteen hundred inhabitants, but I would prefer to live in a city. I am in the 8th grade of music. My highest ambition is a great musician. I want to go to New York and study. I also want to go to New York and go in grand opera. I suppose pretty high ideas, but that is just nature.

From your friend,  
EVANGELINE HENTHORN (Age 13)  
Kent.

### DEAR JUNIOR ETUDE:

I belong to the St. Cecilia Music We meet every Wednesday at three o'clock. All of the members are learning to play some stringed instrument so that we have a little orchestra. I play the violin and like it very much. If we practice hour a day our teacher gives us a gold star for fidelity; and at the end of the year one having the most gold stars will win a prize.

From your friend,  
HAROLD DE BLAN  
Alab.

### Honorable Mention for March Essay

Mary Margaret Cribb, Marian Powell, Jessica Rivia Rosenberg, Margaret E. McVivian, Anna Mae Coniskey, Helen E. Cassidy, Catherine E. E. E. Florence Quint, Rowlenon, Kathleen Leonard, Teresa, Ethel Keeble, Lida, Sam Turner, Perkins, Miriam Gold, Sam L. Cast, Mildred Yochum, Rosemary O'Dair, D. Brevig, Velma Jennings, Ruth H. Maryanne Nevins, Edwy O'Neill, Doris Elma Knudsen, Mary Anieta Keeble, Nelson, Loraine Mosher, Helen De Mary Margaret Moran.

## A Remarkable Book

Every Singer, Vocal Teacher, Opera Lover, Concert Goer and Talking Machine Owner should read

## GREAT SINGERS ON THE ART OF SINGING

By JAMES FRANCIS COOKE

Educational Conferences with Foremost Artists  
Over 500 Pages—27 Full-Page Portraits and 27  
Biographical Sketches of Great Singers  
Cloth Bound, Stamped in Gold—Price, \$2.25

The advice of most of the great singers of the last twenty-five years is given in this book. There are chapters by Alda, Amato, Bismpham, Butt, Campanari, Caruso, Claussen, Dalmore, Dippel, Eames, Easton, Farrar, Gadsby, Galli-Curci, Garden, Gluck, de Gogorza, Hempel, Melba, de Pasquale, Sembrich, Schumann-Heink, Scotti, Scott, Thursby, Werrenrath, and Williams.

THEODORE PRESSER CO., PHILADELPHIA, PA.



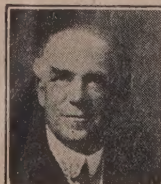
GALLI-CURCI



CARUSO



SCHUMANN-HEINK



BISPHAM

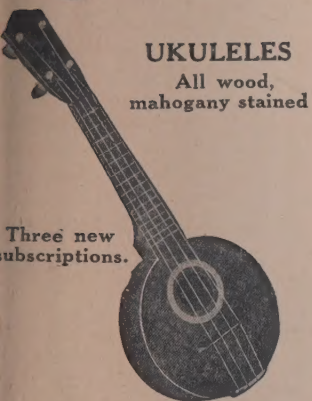


# JOIN!

## Our Happy Club of Premium Earners

Simply Secure New Subscriptions for THE ETUDE and You  
Not Only Become a Member But May Have Your  
Choice of Any of These Splendid Rewards

**ABSOLUTELY WITHOUT COST TO YOU!**



### UKULELES

All wood,  
mahogany stained

Three new  
subscriptions.

**L**OOK AMONG your music loving friends. We are sure you will find some who are unacquainted with the ETUDE MUSIC MAGAZINE. During your spare hour today call on one or two. Show them your copy, directing attention to the splendid music supplement contained in each issue, which alone is worth more than \$5.00 at music store rates. Tell them of the wealth of inspiration, of practical information and enjoyment you have found in every issue of THE ETUDE. You will be surprised how easy it is to secure not only one subscription, but many.

All you need do is collect \$2.00 and send it direct to us with the name and address of the subscriber. Promptly on its receipt we will enter the subscription and credit you with one point toward any reward you desire. A few of these really worthwhile premiums are listed below. A postcard will bring our complete catalogue. Start today!

### ELECTRIC FLASHLIGHT

Handy, durable,  
full nickel.



Only two new  
subscriptions.

**These Rewards Given Free For New Etude Subscriptions  
(NOT YOUR OWN)**

### SHOE HORN AND BUTTON HOOK



A traveler's perquisite, absolutely essential, handy and attractive, folds up in neat leather case. One new subscription.

### BURNS BREAD KNIFE



A recently patented bread knife of fine steel, carefully tempered, ground and polished with a special cutting edge insuring an even, thin slice. A trial will convince anyone of its wonderful cutting qualities. Only one new subscription.

### BURNS SLICING KNIFE



This knife is especially designed for slicing all kinds of fruits and vegetables. A great help in the kitchen. One new subscription.

### BURNS PARING KNIFE



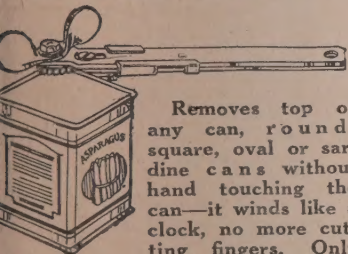
Made of stainless steel, this double edge knife, especially grooved to fit the finger, is indispensable for peeling, paring and slicing. Only one new subscription.

### KEY PURSE



6 hooks riveted to heavy metal, bound in solid cowhide, every man wants one. Only one new subscription.

### JIFFY CAN OPENER



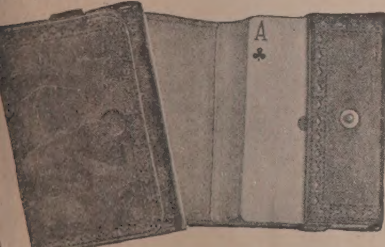
Removes top of any can, round, square, oval or sardine cans without hand touching the can—it winds like a clock, no more cutting fingers. Only one new subscription.

### WIZARD CLOSET GARMENT HANGER SET

An economical hanger and space saver; folds up and can be slipped into handbag; two new subscriptions.



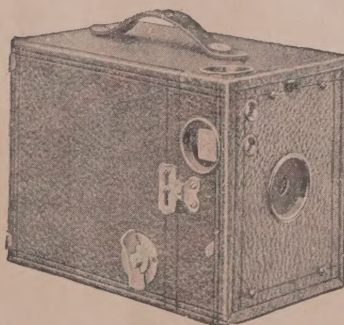
### PLAYING CARDS WITH CASE No. 2 CARTRIDGE HAWK-EYE



Size of picture  $2\frac{1}{4}$  by  $3\frac{1}{4}$  inches, roll film; only four new subscriptions.

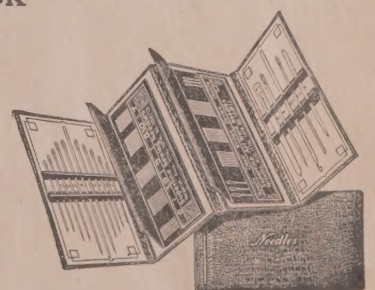
### No. 2A CARTRIDGE HAWK-EYE

Size of picture  $2\frac{1}{2}$  x  $4\frac{1}{2}$  inches, roll film, Eastman shutter; only five new subscriptions.



### EVERY WOMAN'S NEEDLEBOOK

Contains everything necessary for seamstress or housewife, nothing is overlooked, almost one hundred different kinds of needles and bodkins, attractively cased; only one new subscription.



For the card player, no more desirable gift — attractively finished in black leaf, with Egyptian decoration. Cards of fine quality, waterproof; only two new subscriptions.

### WHITE HOUSE COOK BOOK

Brand new edition, just off the press. This book contains over 1600 household recipes. Bound in white enamel cloth, beautifully illustrated—three new subscriptions.



## ETUDE MUSIC MAGAZINE

PRICE  
\$2.00  
A YEAR

Counts One  
Point Toward  
Premium

THEODORE PRESSER CO.  
PUBLISHERS  
1710-12-14 Chestnut Street  
PHILADELPHIA

Postage, 72c Foreign and 25c Canadian

TWO  
YEARS  
\$3.50

Counts Two  
Points Toward  
Premium

### O'CEDAR MOP

Absolutely indispensable in every household — cleans and polishes. If you have never had one, you will wonder how you did without. If you now have one, here's your opportunity to get a brand-new outfit. Only two new subscriptions.





# ... is this Your Child?



## *These Noted Authorities Recommend*

### *The Piano to Every Parent*

Helen T. Woolley, Director, Institute of Child Welfare Research, Teachers College, Columbia University, says:

*"It is in my judgment a valuable thing for little children to have a piano in the house and to hear it played. It is the most common of musical instruments and a necessary element in modern cultural life. Music and familiarity with at least one musical instrument should be a part of every child's experience from the start."*

Mrs. Herman M. Biggs, President, National Federation of Day Nurseries, says:

*"It is the duty of every mother to give her child the opportunity to become acquainted with at least one musical instrument. In my opinion the piano is the most desirable of all, embodying as it does all the elements of music, harmony, melody and rhythm."*



Is this far-reaching opportunity open to YOUR child? Through the years when the young mind is acquiring those ideals on which character depends, piano study lifts the child out of the commonplace into the brighter realms of happy, normal development.

NOW is the time to set your child's life to music. The piano, the basic musical instrument, places the feet of your child on the road to loftier stations in life—even to leadership.

Poise, Magnetism, Charm, Culture—these qualities go hand in hand with the ability to play the piano. Think what the future holds for the boy or girl who can summon forth the magic that lies beneath the piano's keyboard!

### *Is There a Piano in Your Home?*

For a hundred years the American family has rallied around the piano. It is the heart-instrument of the home. In great mansions, in small homes, wherever there are children, the country over, the piano is a vital force in broadening culture and strengthening the ties of home life.

In the years to come, will your child be one of the countless unaccomplished or one of the envied few? Is there any

parental obligation that transcends this?

### *New Methods of Piano Study*

Perhaps you have already heard of the newer, quicker and pleasanter methods of piano study. Let us send you a booklet that tells you what you want to know about this method of learning to play the piano.

**NATIONAL PIANO MANUFACTURERS' ASSOCIATION**

247 Park Avenue

New York, N. Y.

The **PIANO** THE BASIC MUSICAL INSTRUMENT